



اهم الكلمات	loose	واسع	اهم التعبيرات	
headache	صداع	حجم - مقاس	find out about	يكشف عن
Social media	تواصل اجتماعي	اسلوب - طراز	wait for	ينتظر
electricity	كهرباء	أنيق - مهندم	arrive in	يصل لمكان كبير
horrible	فظيخ	رفاهية - فخم	arrive at	يصل لمكان صغير
hearing	السمع	ناعم	at the speed of	بسرعة
headphones	سماعات اذن	متقن	It gives me a headache	يسبب لي صداع
helicopter	طائرة هليكوبتر	مفيد	take turns	يتبادل الادوار
translate	يترجم	يقيس	8 hours' sleep	8 ساعات نوم
speed	سرعة	البيئة	How much sleep	كم كمية النوم
Solar panels	الواح شمسية	مواد كيميائية	do the washing up	يغسل الاواني
by mistake	عن طريق الخطأ	يتقطف	ask for	يطلب
addicted to	مدمن علي	خزانة ادراج	depend on	يعتمد علي
waste	يضيع	حجرة تغيير ملابس	aged / at the age of	في عمر
debate	مناظرة	زبون	revise for	يراجع لـ
dangers	مخاطر	بانع في محل	popular with	محبوب
robot	إنسان آلي	مناسب	stay up	يسهر
wheel	عجلة	طائرة بلا طيار	a school for the blind	مدرسة للمكفوفين
technology	تكنولوجيا	غابة	famous for	مشهور بـ
lever	رافعة	حفظ	In a wheelchair	على كرسي متحرك
improve	يحسن	يرسب - مصفاة	dress in	يرتدى
shopping	تسوق	بكتريا	different from	مختلف عن
sense	حاسة	نظام	protect from	يحمي من
bones	عظام	يتحلل - يفسد	on a special occasion	في مناسبة خاصة
spicy	لاذع	يركب - يثبت	famous for	مشهور بـ
allergic to	عند حساسية ضد	يخفف	try on	يقيس
dairy products	منتجات ألبان	يصلح	get on	يركب
frying pan	طاسة القلي	ألواح شمسية	get off	ينزل
pour	يصب - سكب	توربينات رياح	leave for	يغادر إلى
protein	بروتين	مادة كيميائية	go off	يتفجر- يرن
serve	يقدم الطعام	تلوث هواء	take part in	يشارك
recommend	يوصي	يرمي	work on a project	يعمل في مشروع
recommendation	توصية	محمية طبيعية	go on a trip	يخرج في رحلة قصيرة
instrument	آلة موسيقية	الجفاف	make up a song	يؤلف اغنية
make- up	مكياج	يفيض- فيضان	communicate with	يتواصل مع
portrait	رسم - صورة	المردود	find out	يكشف
free	مجاني	الخطر	make eye contact	يقوم بالتواصل البصري
cartoon	رسوم متحركة	ينجح - يجتاز	go on holiday	يذهب في اجازة
pottery	صناعة الفخار	محبط		
view	رأي - وجهه نظر	يشرح		
disabled	معاق	فخور		
musician	موسيقيار	في الغالب		
Braille	طريقة برايل	لغة الجسد		
cry	يبكي	التواصل البصري		
hug	يحتضن	تعبيرات الوجه		
orchestra	اوركسترا	هوايات		
hide	يختبئ	يربط - يصل		
actions	أحداث	خبير		
adventure	مغامرة	ميزة		
theme park	مدينة ملاهي	لهجة محلية		
review	مقالة نقدية	صوت بشري		
scary	مخيف	متعدد اللغات		
sculpture	تمثال منحوت	قومي		
pretty	جميل - ظريف	منظم		
borrow	يستلف	يتحسن		
industry	الصناعة			
crops	محاصيل			
casual	غير رسمي			
striped	مخطط			

اهم الملاحظات اللغوية

يقضى وقت **Spend + وقت + v.ing**

مصدر + وقت **take + وقت**

المصدر + مفعول **make + مفعول**

المصدر + to + مفعول **help + to + مفعول**

Prefer - love - like + (V.ing)

اما اذا جاء قبلها **would** يأتى بعدهم مصدر + to

Know how to + inf

Do you know **how to play** music?

الظرف

الظرف هو كلمة تصف الفعل و توضع بعده

ظرف + **ly** = صفة

He **runs quickly**.

الصفات المنتهية بـ **ed** تعبر عما نشعر به أما

الصفات المنتهية بـ **ing** تعبر عما تسببه

go shopping & do the shopping

اهم القواعد

المستقبل البسيط

الاعمار **تؤبدون** **قرارسريع** **الطلب و**
دليل **العرض**

The 1st conditional

If / When مضارع بسيط **will / should**
If you brush your teeth, they will stay strong

الادوات والاسماء

اداة	غير معنود	معنود
	مفرد	جمع
a, an	✓	✗
some	✗	✓
any	✗	✓
enough	✗	✓
a lot of	✗	✓
lots of	✗	✓
many	✗	✓
Few	✗	✓
a few	✗	✓
much	✗	✗
little	✗	✗
a little	✗	✓

اسماء معنودة	اسماء غير معنودة
Jeans / trousers / shorts / glasses / police, people	experience - advice - honesty - history - physics - athletics - advice - equipment - furniture - news - money

تستخدم (a piece of) مع الاسماء الغير معنودة
a piece of news

الاستطاعة

Can = am / is / are able to مضارع
Could = was / were able to ماضى
Will be able to مستقبل

ترتيب الصفات

1	2	3	4	5	6	7
مادة	اصل	لون	عمر	شكل	حجم	رأى

THIS / THAT / THESE / THOSE

مفرد / غير محدود

نستخدم one مع المفرد أو ones مع الجمع لاستبدال الاسماء فى الجملة

Which is your car, the red one or the blue one?

الكلمات الاتية تدل على شيء واحد ولكنها تأخذ فعل جمع

Socks / shoes / trainers

الكلمات السابقة اذا سبقت بـ (a pair of)

تأخذ فعل مفرد

المضارع المستمر

I **am**
He / she .. **is v.ing**
We / you / **are**

الكلمات الدالة

Look Listen at present
at the moment now

يأتى مع الترتيبات arrange - prepare

المستقبل القريب

I **am**
He / she .. **is going to**
We / you / **are**

الكلمات الدالة

يأتى مع نية - خطة - افعال على وشك الحدوث
Plan - intend - intention - decide - decision

المضارع البسيط

التصريف الاول للفعل

doesn't - don't + inf : النفى

Does - Do + inf? السؤال

مش تنسى لو مفيش فعل فى المصدر هنجيب
am - is - are

الكلمات الدالة

always - usually - often - sometimes - never

ملحوظة هامة:

تستخدم ظروف التكرار قبل الفعل الاساسي وبعد (verb to be)

They **always get** up early.
My brother **is never** late.

الماضى البسيط

التصريف الثالى للفعل

didn't + inf : النفى

Did + inf? السؤال

مش تنسى لو مفيش فعل فى المصدر هنجيب
was - were

الكلمات الدالة

Yesterday - ago - last - once - in 2015

Used to

Used to + inf

didn't use + inf : النفى

Did ... + use to + inf? السؤال

She used to play tennis but now she doesn't.

خلى بالك

فاعل + am / is / are used to + v.ing

الماضى المستمر

I - he **was**
v.ing

We / you / **were**

الكلمات الدالة

While

As (ماضى مستمر) (ماضى مستمر)

Just as

While he was playing, he fell
He fell while he was playing

When (ماضى مستمر) (ماضى بسيط)

When he fell, he was playing
He was playing when he fell

خلى بالك

اذا لم يقطع الحدثين بعضهم

While (ماضى مستمر) (ماضى مستمر)
While he was playing, I was sleeping

إذا لم يأتى بعد (while) فاعل يأتى بعدها (v + ing)

While eating, the phone rang.

am	is	+ p.p
مفعول	are	
- Eggs are cooked in a big pan.		
- A coat is worn in winter (by Manal)		

اهم الجوارات

الدعوة

1. Would you like to + مصدر
2. I would like to invite you to + مصدر
3. I was wondering if you would like to + مصدر

عمل عروض

1. Shall I + مصدر
2. I will + مصدرif you like.
3. Would you like me to + مصدر

عمل طلبات

1. Could you + مصدر , please?
2. Do / Would you mind if you مصدر
3. Do / Would you mind + v + ing....?
4. I wonder if you could مصدر

عرض مساعدة

Can I help you?
What can I do for you?

السؤال عن المقاس واللون

What size would you like ?
What colour would you like?
طلب تجربة الملابس
Can I try it / them on , please?

عمل اقتراحات

shall we+ inf ...?	Good idea!
We could	I don't know.
Let's + ... مصدر	I'm not sure.
Why don't we ...?	That sounds + صفة
How/ What about + (v+ing)?	I'd rather + مصدر

السؤال عن الرأي

What do you think ?	ما رأيك ؟
Do you think?	هل تعتقد؟
Do you agree that?	هل تتفق أن؟

إبداء الرأي

I think so / may be.	
I see what you mean.	I don't think so.
I agree with you .	I don't agree with you .



كيف تتعامل مع سؤال المحادثة

أولاً : السؤال بفعل مساعد أو ناقص (هل)

Is	Sama pretty?
Are	they happy?
Did	he play tennis ?
Does	she speak English ?

ثانياً : السؤال بإداة استفهام

فعل رئيسي (مكملات)	فاعل	فعل مساعد	أداة
go ...?	you	did	How
live ?	Ahmed	did	Where

اهم ادوات الاستفهام

كلمة الاستفهام	معناها
Where	اين
When / What time	متى
what	ما - ماذا
Why	لماذا
Who	من
Whose	ملك من / لمن
Which	أي
How	كيف
How many	كم عدد
How much	ما ثمن / ما كمية
How old	كم عمر
How high	كم ارتفاع
How tall	كم طول (الشخص)
How wide	كم عرض
How long	كم طول المسافة / ما طول المدة
How far	ما بعد المسافة
How often	كم مرة
How heavy / what weight	ما وزن
How fast	السرعة

اهم الاسئلة

What's your name? =	ما اسمك؟
How old are you? =	كم عمرك؟
How are you? =	كيف حالك؟
Where are you from? =	من أين أنت؟ \ ما بلدك؟
What's your job? =	ما وظيفتك؟
What's your address? =	ما عنوانك؟
What's your nationality? =	ما جنسيتك؟
When is your birthday? =	متى عيد ميلادك؟
What's your hobby? =	ما هوايتك؟
What are your interests? =	ما هي اهتماماتك؟
What's your favourite subject?	ما هي مادتك المفضلة؟
What is your favourite color?	ما لونك المفضل؟

Who's your favorite actor?

من هو ممثلك المفضل؟

How much is this jacket?

كم ثمن هذا الجاكت؟

How much are your shoes? =

كم ثمن حذاءك؟

What size is your suit? =

ما مقاس بذلتك؟

What size are your socks?

ما مقاس جواربك؟

Whose glasses are they? =

نظارة من هذه؟

Whose pen is it? =

قلم من هذا؟

What's the weather like? =

ما حالة الطقس؟

Where is my seat, please?

أين مقعدي من فضلك؟

How much is the ticket, please?

كم ثمن التذكرة من فضلك؟

What is your telephone

number? ما رقم تليفونك؟

What's your email address?

ما حسابك الالكتروني؟

What time is it? = What's the

time? كم الساعة؟

What colour is

مالون (شيء مفرد أو غير معدود)

What colour are ...

ما لون (للسؤال عن الجمع)

كيف تتعامل مع سؤال القطعة

- (1) لا بد من قراءة القطعة كاملة بهدوء .
- (2) تفهم معاني الجمل وإذا قابلتك كلمة صعبة حاول أن تعرف معناها من خلال السياق
- (3) إذا وجدت كلمة يخط سميك أو تحتها خط - ابحث عن المقصود بها من خلال ترجمتك للقطعة

كلمات هامة قد تجدها في القطعة

mention	اذكر	think	يعتقد
title	عنوان	main idea	فكرة رئيسية
suitable	مناسب	passage	قطعة
opinion	رأي	refer to	يشير إلى
here	هنا	underlined	تحت خط
there	هناك	explain	اشرح
infer	استنتج	aim	هدف
Writer	كاتب	mean	يقصد
pronoun	ضمير	mentioned	ذكر

أسئلة مهمة قد تجدها في قطعة الفهم

1. Give a suitable title for the passage.
أعط عنوان مناسب للقطعة
2. What is the main idea of the passage?
ما هي الفكرة الأساسية للقطعة ؟

What does the underlined word refer to?

إلى ما تشير هذه الكلمة؟

What do you think of.....?

ماذا تعتقد بشأن

In your point of view.....

من وجهة

What's the passage about?

عما تشير القطعة

Do you think.....?

هل تعتقد ... ؟

Do you like..... Why? Why not

هل تحب ...؟ ولماذا؟ أو ولما لا؟

تقوم بالإجابة بنعم أو لا على السؤال مع ذكر السبب

* The opposite of..... is.....

عكس كلمة ويكون.....

..... تعرف معنى الكلمة وتذكر عكسها f ...

Summarize the first/second

paragraph of the text in one

sentence.

اخص الفقرة الاولى و الثانية للنص في جملة واحدة

.... How can you infer from the text that

كيف نستطيع أن نستخلص من القطعة أن...؟

Give a brief summary of the

first/second paragraph of the text in

one sentence,

اعط ملخص مختصر لأول / ثاني فقرة للنص في جملة واحدة .

اهم الموضوعات

Shopping online

التسوق عبر الانترنت

To : Ahmed@yahoo.com .

From : Aya@ Gmail.com

Subject: Invitation

Dear Ahmed,

I'm pleased to write this e-mail to you. How are you ? How is your family? I hope all of you are fine .I'd like to tell you about online shopping. Some people prefer shopping online , but others don't prefer it . Most people think that online shopping is great . It saves time . People don't need to spend lots of time travelling to the shops .They can stay at home and buy the things they want in a few minutes. They have more choices online. If more people shop online , there will be fewer cars on the road and less pollution . Old people can do all their shopping online . On the other hand, other people don't like online shopping . they prefer going to real shops .At a shop , they can see what



they are buying and they can try it first. They don't like to waste time waiting for a delivery . They think that if everyone shops online , many shops will close . If they close , then lots of other businesses like cafes will close , too . I'm looking forward to seeing you.

With love from

Dairy products

منتجات البان

Dairy products are milk , cheese and butter . Dairy products are considered natural food . Some people like eating all kinds of dairy products while others prefer one kind to another . Milk is the original source of each dairy product . All the family members prefer eating some kinds of the dairy products. Children like having fresh milk or having tea with it. The parents and grandparents can have all kinds of dairy products as they know all kinds are healthy and the dairy products help them improve their health and teeth . When we get fresh milk from a cow or buffalo , we should heat it before drinking in order to Kill any germs . All people know fresh milk is more delicious and healthier than artificial milk .We can make cheese and butter when we leave milk for some days to become sour . Dairy products contain calcium which is considered a useful substance which make our teeth Strong and healthy . Farmers who keep livestock can sell dairy products and earn money to buy other goods. To sum up : Dairy products are natural and healthy food . We can eat dairy products or use them to make other kinds of food , bread and cakes .

A person you are proud of

شخص تفخر به

Of all my family , my mother is the person I am proud of most . She is in her forties . She looks much younger than her age with short hair and a beautiful face . at work, she is respected

and admired by all of her friends .

Furthermore, she is a very good cook . I am really proud of her . she often spends her free time cooking delicious dishes for us , which makes everyone in my family happy . what's more , my mother is an excellent adviser. She often gives me suggestions and a lot of advice to help me with my problems . She is not only my mother but she is also my good examples to follow . For all these reasons, I always love and take pride in my mother.

How to keep the environment

الحفاظ على البيئة

The environment is the place where we all live

There are some problems that damages life on our planet, the earth

We can use technology to help solve some of these problems

Water pollution is a serious problem.

In the future , we may use a system that can filter water to be clean and to kill bacteria in water.

Our natural environment gives us everything that we need.

We can save the environment by planting trees.

We can recycle many things instead of throwing them away

Trees are good for the environment and help reduce air pollution

Your daily routine

الروتين اليومي

My name's I'm thirteen years old. My daily routine is the same every day. I like getting up early, so I always get up at 6 in the morning. My mum always makes my breakfast. I always help her make it. Then I have a shower and put on my school uniform. I always go to school by bus with my friends Ali and Ahmed. Sometimes we listen to music. My parents work at the nearby hospital. They get home late, so I often help to make dinner. In the evening, I do my homework, read on the sofa, watch TV and text my friends. I always go to bed at 9.

Hi, I'm I'm a prep-school student. I'm twelve years old. I live with my mum and dad in a small flat in Minya. At the weekend, I'm usually quite lazy. I usually spend a nice time with my family. My parents and I go and visit my grandparents at their house. We usually have a big dinner with them and we sometimes stay at their house until it is late. Their house is bigger than our flat. On Saturday morning, I often stay in bed and then I have a late breakfast with grandmother - she's a fantastic cook! In the afternoon, I do my homework.

"A trip you made"

رحلة عطلة

Last summer, I went on a trip to London with my school. We went there by plane. My favourite place was Windsor Castle. We went there by train. We walked around the castle. My favourite activity was a ride on the London Eye. I was there for two weeks. This trip helped me to speak English all the time. It was really a nice and useful trip. I hope to go there once more.

"Your favourite sport"

رياضتك المفضلة

My favourite sport is football. I play football with my friends at school. I play football five times a week in the club. My favourite football team is Real Madrid. I watch football matches on TV. I enjoy watching them. Playing with a team teaches me to help my friends any time. I learn that scoring a goal is not easy. I must pass the ball to my friends and my friends must pass the ball to me to reach the goal. After winning, you can't say "I" but you say "we"

Learning a new language

تعلم لغة جديدة

Many people speak English around the world .

To improve your English , you should practice it.

The most important part in learning English is the vocabulary There are some steps to help you.

Make flashcards of words that you need to remember

Read as many stories as you can.

There are many reasons why learning a new language is a good idea

It helps you to see things from a different view.

It helps you to become a better listener.

It also gives people different identities.

It connects you to an international community

What you and your family usually do in the holidays

To : hanyss@yahoo.com

From : naderpost@gmail.com

Subject: "What I and my family usually do in the holidays"

Dear Hany,

I'm very happy to send you this e-mail . How are you ? I want to tell you about what I and my family usually do in the holidays. We don't usually have a routine in the holidays. I get up at 11. My mum is a housewife. I always help her make breakfast. My brothers help, too. My dad is a dentist. He usually takes us to a nearby park .We always play and have fun when we go there. We have lunch and take a lot of selfies there. We go home at about four o'clock. In the evenings, I often listen to music. My dad and I sometimes play chess. My brothers always watch TV and my mum usually reads. I look forward to seeing you soon.

Best wishes

Yours,

Nader

Clothes in Ancient Egypt

الملابس في مصر القديمة

In Ancient Egypt, men and women wore similar clothes. They both wore loose, white, linen clothes with a belt. Ancient Egyptians did not wear shoes most of the time, but rich people sometimes wore expensive leather sandals. Children

did not usually wear many clothes until they were about six years old. Then they started to wear the same clothes as their parents. Although Ancient Egyptians' clothes were simple, they loved to wear heavy, metal jewellery. Rich people wore beautiful gold necklaces. Other people wore also jewellery, but cheaper ones.

Your hobby & Reading

هوايتك

Reading is my favourite hobby. It's very useful and interesting. It gives us a lot of information. It feeds our minds. It makes us happy. Reading increases our knowledge. A good book is a good friend. I like reading very much. I practise it in my free time. I also practise it at school. My parents help me a lot. It helps us to know more information about the world. We go to the library to borrow useful books. We also download books from websites and read them on the laptop. I advise all people to read every day.

The importance of sports & Sports are good for health

اهمية الرياضة

Doing sports is very important for everyone. It helps us to do well in our study. It also makes our bodies strong and active. There are many kinds of sports. Many people prefer football. Others prefer some difficult and dangerous sports such as boxing. Doing sports is very good for your health. So, I advise everyone to practise a sport. You can play sports at your school. You can also go to a club. I'm really tall, so I like playing basketball with my friends.

With

Mr. Ahmed Farouk

You are a superhero





كيف تجهيز على سؤال المحادثة

سؤال المحادثة (السؤال الثاني في ورقة الامتحان) يعتمد على فكرة تكوين السؤال والإجابة عليه و هناك نوعان من الأسئلة :-

① سؤال يبدأ بأداة إستفهام وهنا الإجابة تكون على أداة الاستفهام ويكون كالآتي:

فعل أساسي + فاعل + فعل مساعد + أداة استفهام

أدوات الاستفهام مثل:

- Where ▶▶▶ للسؤال عن المكان
- When ▶▶▶ للسؤال عن الوقت والزمان
- How long ▶▶▶ للسؤال عن المدة الزمنية
- How often ▶▶▶ للسؤال عن عدد المرات
- Why ▶▶▶ للسؤال عن السبب
- How much ▶▶▶ للسؤال عن السعر والكمية
- How many ▶▶▶ للسؤال عن العدد
- What / Which ▶▶▶ ما - ماذا رأى

والأفعال المساعدة تنقسم إلى :-

- ① Verb to (be) ▶▶ am/is/are/was/were
- ② Verb to (do) ▶▶ do/does/did
- ③ Verb to (have) ▶▶ have/has/had
- ④ Modal verbs ▶▶ (can/could/will/should/must)

والفاعل من الممكن أن يكون اسم أو ضمير فاعل وضمائر الفاعل هي :-

I - we - you - they - he - she - it

والفعل الأساسي من الممكن أن يكون مصدر أو تصنيف ثالث أو V + ing حسب الفعل المساعد.

- ① Where do you live? I live in Cairo.
- ② How long will you stay here?
- ③ I will stay for 3 weeks.
- ④ When did they arrive?
- ⑤ They arrived at 3 o'clock.
- ⑥ What are you doing? I am reading.

② السؤال الذي يبدأ بفعل مساعد وتكون الإجابة عليه بـ Yes or No

- ⑦ Have you visited Aswan? - Yes, I have.
- ⑧ Did you watch TV? - No, I didn't.

③ يوجد سؤال يُسمى سؤال التخيير ويبدأ بفعل مساعد وبه كلمة (or) ولكن لا تكون الإجابة عليه بـ (yes, / No,) ولكن نختار كالآتي :-

- ⑨ Do you like football or tennis?
- ⑩ I like football.

④ Clerk: Do you want it single or return?
Ali: single, please.

ملاحظات هامة:

1- إذا لم نجد فعل مساعد بالجملة نتبع الآتي :

إذا كان فعل الجملة مضارع وبه (s) نستخدم does ونعيد الفعل للمصدر.

⑤ He plays football ⇒ What does he play?
إذا كان فعل الجملة مضارع بدون (s) نستخدم do

⑥ I go to school by bus
⇒ How do you go to school ?

إذا كان فعل الجملة ماضى نستخدم did ونعيد الفعل للمصدر.

⑦ They watched the film yesterday.

⇒ When did they watch the film?

⑧ He went to the zoo ⇒ Where did he go?
إذا كانت الإجابة بـ no وكانت الجملة مثبتة نسأل عن شئ آخر غير الموجود بالجملة:

⑨ No, it is my first visit to Egypt.

⇒ Is it your second visit to Egypt?

بعض الأسئلة يمكن أن نجيب عنها بمعلومة و ليس بـ Yes أو No فقط :

⑩ Can I help you?

⇒ Yes, I want ⇒ I would like

⇒ Can I have.....? ⇒ May I have...?

السؤال المذيل (أليس كذلك) يعتمد على فهم الجملة:

⑪ You know him, don't you?

هناك أسئلة مختصرة في المحادثة تشذ عن القاعدة العامة لتكوين السؤال:

And you?	Where to?	Where from?
What else?	What about you?	Why not?

Examples

- Computer studies is my favourite subject.
▶ What is your favourite subject?
- I was born on August 1st, 2002.
▶ When Were you born ?
- We have nine lessons a day.
▶ How many lessons have you got a day?
- My mother wakes me up early.
▶ When does your mother wake you up?
- Yes, he likes flowers very much.
▶ Does he like flowers?
- Yes, he is a good friend.
▶ Is he a good friend?
- My first name is Anas.
▶ What's your first name?
- I like English.
▶ What subject do you like?
- I'm from Egypt.
▶ Where are you from?





LISTENING

سؤال الاستماع هو السؤال الأول في ورقة الإمتحان لذا يجب عليك قراءة الأسئلة والاختيارات ومحاولة معرفة معنى كل سؤال ثم التركيز عند الاستماع حتى تتمكن من التوصل للإجابة الصحيحة.

نصوص الاستماع الواردة بكتاب التدريبات

- 1 Amira : Hi, Injy. Do you know how to cook?
Injy : Yes, I can cook a few things. What do you want to make?
Amira : Shall we make a cake for Hala? It's her birthday tomorrow.
Injy : Good idea! She likes healthy food, so if we want to make her something healthy, we should make a carrot cake.
Amira : Okay. We will need a recipe. Here's one on my phone.
Injy : What do we need?
Amira: We need some flour, a lot of carrots, a little sugar and some eggs.
Injy : Good. I think we have all of those. What shall I do, Amira?
Amira : Perhaps you could mix the flour and sugar in a bowl, Injy. I'll cut the carrots.
Injy : Okay. How old will Hala be?
Amira : She is fourteen tomorrow.
Injy : If she is fourteen, we should put fourteen nuts on the cake when it's cooked. She likes nuts.

Amira : That's a good idea!

- 1 What does Injy know how to cook?
a a few things b many things c only cakes
2 Why do they decide to make a carrot cake?
a Hala only eats vegetables.
b Hala likes healthy food.
c They find a recipe for it.
3 What will Amira do to make the cake?
a mix the flour and sugar b add some eggs
c cut the carrots
4 How many nuts should they put on the cake?
a four b fourteen c ten

2 Wadi Rum is a large area of desert in the south of Jordan. It's a very beautiful place with mountains, desert plants and wildlife. Unfortunately, Wadi Rum has some environmental problems. When tourists go trekking in the desert, they often leave rubbish.

- 1 Where is Wadi Rum?
a In America b In Jordan c In Cairo d In Sudan
2 Are there environmental problems in Wadi Rum?
a No b Not at all c Never d Unfortunately
3 What are there in Wadi Rum?
a Solar panels b Wind turbines
c Desert plants d Desert gardens

- 4 What do tourists do?

- a go kayaking b go swimming
c leave money d leave rubbish

3 In Ancient Egypt, men and women wore similar clothes. They both wore loose, white, linen cloths with a belt. Most of the time, Ancient Egyptians did not wear shoes but people sometimes wore expensive leather sandals.

- 1 Ancient Egyptians wore expensive..... sandals.
a leather b metal c linen d gold
2 They both wore loose, white, linen clothes with a
a shirt b bag c belt d skirt
3 Most of the time, Ancient Egyptians did not wear
a necklaces b shoes c trainers d scarfs
4 In Ancient Egypt, men and women wore clothes.
a light b heavy c similar d different

4 Drones can fly, but they don't need a person to fly them. We use remote control. This means we can control drones from the ground. In the future, drones are going to help solve some environmental problems.

- 1 Where can we control drones?
a From the airport b From the ground
c From the lake d From the sun
2 Drones can, but they don't need a person to fly them.
a speak b run c dance d fly
3 are going to help solve some environmental problems.
a Drones b Trains c Cars d Bikes
4 What can we use to control drones?
a laptop b TV c remote control d mobile

5 Rojak is a fruit snack you can buy in the street in Malaysia and people also make it at home. Rojak is very sweet and juicy. People use different spices in different parts of the country, but it's always delicious.

- 1 What does Rojak contain?
a butter b fruit c oil d vegetables
2 How is Rojak snack?
a thirsty b spicy c salty d juicy
3 Where can you buy Rojak?
a In the street b At school
c At the shop d At the bank
4 Where is Rojak a popular snack?
a In France b In Egypt
c In Malaysia d In Italy

DIALOGUE

يجب عليك أن تقرأ الحادثة كاملة لتتمكن من فهم موضوع الحادثة وبعد ذلك ركز فيما تجيب عليه هل هو سؤال أم إجابة ويجب أيضا أن تركز على معنى أداة الإستفهام في بداية السؤال لتعرف ما المطلوب أما إذا كان سؤال بفعل مساعد "هل" تكون الإجابة عليه غالبا بـ Yes or No

Complete the following dialogue : PT

- 1 **Baher** Fares, I was wondering if you would like to come to my house today to work on our school project.
Fares Great. What ①?
Baher Around 7. We could research some information together.
Fares ②?
Baher I think it's better if we use the computer. Books won't give us all the information we need.
Fares That's true. It's a ③ to look at different websites.
Baher Would you bring some paper?
Fares Why do you want them? We are going to do online research!
Baher ④
Fares ⑤ We need to take notes on important information.

- 2 **Ola** Can you show me how to make an omelette, mum?
Mum ① That's easy.
Ola ②?
Mum First, we beat two eggs in a bowl with little milk.
Ola OK. ③?
Mum Next, add a little salt to the eggs and milk.
Ola ④ What's the next step?
Mum Heat some butter in a frying pan and pour the eggs to cook them in the butter.
Ola Ok. Is the omelette ready now?
Mum ⑤

- 3 **Gamal** I visited the Textile Museum in Cairo on holiday.
Hany Really! ①?
Gamal It has lots of clothes from different times in history.
Hany Were there clothes from Ancient Egypt?
Gamal ②
Hany What do you think of the statues?
Gamal ③
Hany ④?

Gamal My favourite thing was the Islamic area where you can see different kinds of calligraphy.

Hany ⑤

- 4 **Rahma** Hi, Nada.
Nada ①
Rahma I was wondering if you were busy tonight.
Nada ②
Rahma Why?
Rahma ③?
Nada Yes, that sounds cool! Shall I bring anything?
Rahma Yes, could you bring your guitar and we can play some songs, too?
Nada Good idea!
Rahma ④?
Rahma About 8 pm. See you then!
Nada ⑤

- 5 **Azza** What are you reading?
Adel ①
Azza Could you tell me some information about the Ancient Egyptians?
Adel In Ancient Egypt, men and women wore similar clothes.
Azza ②?
Adel They both wore loose, white, linen clothes with a belt.
Azza What other things did they wear in Ancient Egypt?
Adel ③
Azza ④?
Adel Children did not usually wear many clothes until they were about six years old.
Azza Thank you very much.
Adel ⑤

- 6 **Shopkeeper** Can I help you?
Customer ①
Shopkeeper The T-shirts are over there.
Customer Thank you.
Shopkeeper ②?
Customer No, it's too small. ③?
Shopkeeper Yes, here you are.
Customer That's great. How much is it?
Shopkeeper ④
Customer ⑤

- 7 **Maha** What a nice dress you are wearing!
Dina ①
Maha ②?
Dina I bought it two weeks ago.
Maha ③?
Dina Five hundred pounds.

COMPREHENSION



قطعة الفهم من الأسئلة المهمة في الإمتحان وتأتي من خارج الكتاب المدرسي ويمكنك الحصول على 6 درجات بسهولة . فقط عليك التركيز وقراءة الأسئلة أولاً لتعرف ما المطلوب ثم قراءة القطعة أكثر من مرة ومعرفة معنى أداة الإستفهام وما المطلوب من السؤال تحديداً حتى لا تخطئ.

1 When we taste food, our mouths tell us if the food is sweet, salty or spicy. But why do some people like some types of food and not others? There are many reasons. For example, some people don't like a type of food because they remember being ill after they ate it. However, it is believed that you can change what you like. We often don't like unusual food because our brain doesn't understand it. So if you want to start liking food that is healthy, such as green vegetables, you should eat it more often. Then your brain will recognise it. You can also train your brain not to like something. For example, many people who stopped putting sugar on things found, after a time, that they didn't like sweet things. So if you like sweets and don't like vegetables, you should train your brain to eat more healthily!

1 Why do people often not like unusual food?

2 Why do you think people trained their brains not to like sugar?

3 Some people don't eat certain food because they.....

- a ate it before and liked it
 - b ate it and didn't like it.
 - c didn't try it before.
 - d some people told them that it wasn't tasty.
- 4 What do you think the word recognize means?
- a know because you have seen it before
 - b photograph
 - c learn about
 - d like
- 5 If you want to stop liking unhealthy food,.....
- a eat healthy foods instead.
 - b stop eating this type of food.
 - c eat this type of food often.
 - d a and b

2 Learning has been the subject of much interest over many years. Although if we look around us we try to learn new things every day. As we try to learn many things in a certain time so we find learning seems too hard. If you are really interested in what you are learning, you will learn better. Ways of learning differ from country to another and from person to another.

Maha Where did you try it on?

Dina 4

Maha I'd like to buy one. Can you come with me?

Dina 5

8 Hala Where are you going to spend your holiday?

Nora 1

Hala 2 ?

Nora I'm going to stay in my uncle's flat.

Hala 3 ?

Nora I'm going to travel by train.

Hala Do you like the sea?

Nora 4

Hala What are you going to eat there?

Nora 5

9 Salah Guess where I am?

Amir I don't know. 1 ?

Salah Now, I'm walking in the desert in the Nabq Nature Resrve.

Amir I know it. 2 ?

Salah Yesterday, we visited the mountains.

Amir What was the weather like?

Salah 3

Amir What did you do before yesterday?

Salah 4

Amir The coral reefs! 5

10 Noha What's the best way to remember English grammar, Dareen?

Dareen 1

Noha 2 ?

Dareen After making up a song, we should sing the song quietly to ourselves.

Noha 3 ?

Dareen Yes, it is an easy way to remember irregular verbs.

Noha I think that you learn best by listening.

Dareen You are right. 4 ?

Noha I learn best by seeing things.

Dareen 5

11 Ayman What's your name?

Mario 1

Ayman 2 ?

Mario I am fourteen years old.

Ayman 3 ?

Mario I'm from Italy.

Ayman What's your address?

Mario 4

Ayman 5

Mario Thank you very much.

So the most important point here is the types of learners. Some learners prefer to learn through images and pictures. Others prefer to learn through listening. The last team learns by doing actions. If people are intelligent in different ways, they will learn things in different ways. It's very important for every learner to know what is the suitable way for him.

- 1 How long has learning been the subject of interest?
.....
- 2 What kind of learning do you think you have?
.....
- 3 What is the main idea of the passage?
.....
- 4 The underlined word "others" refers to
a countries b learners c types d actions
- 5 The word "intelligent" means
a lazy b stupid c clever d tired
- 6 Ways of learning are from country to another.
a different b the same c far d interested

Many things we use every day to go from place to place, move on wheels. One of these things that move on wheels is the bicycle. Bicycles are important for both young people and grown-ups. They use them for fun and for work all over the world. Using the bike to go to school or work is a clean way of moving around. Unlike buses and cars, the bike doesn't use petrol. It keeps the air clean. It doesn't need a space to park. That is why in some big cities in the world, people can only ride bicycles. These days, we see bicycles with motors.

- 1 Do people use bikes only for work?
.....
- 2 Why do most people prefer riding bikes?
.....
- 3 How do people go from place to place?
.....
- 4 Unlike the buses and cars, the bike keeps
a wheels b motor c space to park d the air clean
- 5 Bicycles are important for
a the old people only b the young people only c all people d none
- 6 The word "park" in the passage means
a a large open area with grass and trees b to put a vehicle in a place for some time c the sound made by a dog d a loud sound or voice

Choose

السؤال الرابع في ورقة الإمتحان (سؤال الإختيارى) ويكون عبارة عن 10 جمل , 7 جمل منهم تختبر المفردات اللغوية (الكلمات) و 3 جمل تختبر فهمك لقواعد اللغة لذلك عليك قراءة الإختيارات جيدا ومحاولة فهم معنى الجملة ثم القيام باختيار الكلمة المناسبة .

Choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:

- 1 You can use many on your mobile phone.
a apples b coats c apps d bubbles
- 2 A is able to stay still in the air and to move straight upwards or downwards.
a car b helicopter c bike d motorbike
- 3 I don't like to time waiting for a delivery.
a waste b buy c shop d know
- 4 I wear over my ears so that I can listen to music.
a headmasters b headlines c apps d headphones
- 5 panels are used to power satellites.
a Delivery b Translation c Moon d Solar
- 6 It's your Only you can decide.
a airport b wings c choice d choose
- 7 When you, you change words into a different language.
a translate b separate c fly d spend
- 8 online is great as it saves a lot of time.
a Sleeping b Shopping c Electricity d Pollution
- 9 Do you think there will be many in your English homework?
a headphones b solar panels c inventions d corrections
- 10 I think you me an apology.
a owe b owner c owing d own
- 11 A is a form of transport with two wheels and an engine.
a car b helicopter c horse d motorbike
- 12 Who will meet me at the if the plane's late?
a technology b motorbike c electricity d airport
- 13 May I ask you what you're in?
a business b panels c headphones d motorbikes
- 14 This invention can push you the air at the speed of a fast car.
a between b under c into d off

- ٤٤ The road is not big enough for cars, but you can go down it on a
 a car b helicopter c horse d motorbike
- ٤٤ Was anyone in the accident?
 a addicted b played c eaten d hurt
- ٤٤ I offered to pay the of the taxi.
 a cost b post c pest d coast
- ٤٤ How money do you spend on snacks each week?
 a often b many c long d much
- ٤٤ It is important not to become to technology.
 a addicted b detected c reflected d laughed
- ٤٤ My little brother always plays games
 a upline b online c line d lean
- ٤٤ I love social because I can watch videos online.
 a medical b mood c media d medal
- ٤٤ I don't understand what he's about.
 a angry b hungry c thirsty d possible
- ٤٤ A pain you feel inside your head is called a
 a stomachache b headache c toothache d backache
- ٤٤ They showed us a of the building.
 a space b model c gap d change
- ٤٤ I watch videos a few hours and then I sleep.
 a of b to c for d on
- ٤٤ The best way to the countryside is on foot.
 a expire b explode c explore d expand
- ٤٤ Do you that all computer games are bad for you?
 a thought b think c sleep d text
- ٤٤ Some computer games can help you to things.
 a learn b eat c die d sleep
- ٤٤ In my, not all computer games are bad.
 a few b view c wheel d damage
- ٤٤ Playing games late at night you sleeping.
 a stops b damages c texts d improves
- ٤٤ If you spend a lot of time on screens, you can have problems.
 a hand b eye c finger d toe
- ٤٤ Listening to music or films through headphones can damage your hearing.
 a kind b calm c low d loud
- ٤٤ Many people hours playing video games or watching TV.
 a spend b eat c give d teach
- ٤٤ When did Lama the phone? - Last week.
 a tell b told c order d kill
- ٤٤ I bought a shampoo for my hair.
 a damaged b helpful c kind d unkind

- ٤٤ I left the door open mistake.
 a at b on c by d with
- ٤٤ I would like to change the phone a new one.
 a of b on c too d for
- ٤٤ Can you tell me do this?
 a how can I b how are you c how I can d how you are
- ٤٤ That new hotel looks I really don't like it.
 a sad b fantastic c good d horrible
- ٤٤ There's a/an on this phone which tells me about the weather.
 a app b bag c helicopter d solar panel
- ٤٤ He drinks much coffee. He became to it.
 a detective b addicted c detected d neglected
- ٤٤ A has two wheels and an engine.
 a motorbike b kite c bike d ferry
- ٤٤ your eating habits is the best way to lose weight.
 a Damaging b Changing c Travelling d Shopping
- ٤٤ If you are not happy a repair, go back and complain.
 a at b on c in d about
- ٤٤ During COVID 19, people at home to protect themselves.
 a died b stayed c ran d gave
- ٤٤ Would you like some more rice pudding? - No, Thank you, I'm really
 a feel b hungry c full d fall
- ٤٤ I can take the plates to the kitchen and we will do the washing
 a above b up c down d under
- ٤٤ I sometimes get some food, like pizzas, on the way home.
 a thin b tall c fast d slow
- ٤٤ I'm allergic nuts, so I must be careful what I eat.
 a to b for c in d on
- ٤٤ You can cook hawawshi in the
 a fork b spoon c oven d fridge
- ٤٤ Judy plays squash every week and needs to be
 a unhealthy b bad c healthy d sad
- ٤٤ People often samosas for a snack.
 a eat b drink c play d do
- ٤٤ A small amount of food that is eaten between meals is called a
 a samosa b sack c snake d snack
- ٤٤ foods contain a lot of juice, which makes them very enjoyable to eat.
 a Bad b Juicy c Spicy d salty
- ٤٤ the eggs in a little butter.
 a Try b Fry c Cry d Dry

- ٤٤ means having a very nice taste or smell.
 (a) Strong (b) Popular
 (c) Allergic (d) Delicious
- ٤٤ Sfenj, samosa, falafel and hawawshi are kinds of
 (a) food (b) drinks (c) fruit (d) chips
- ٤٤ A/ An "....." is a young person between 13 and 19 years old.
 (a) baby (b) teacher (c) kid (d) teenager
- ٤٤ A set of instructions telling you how to prepare and cook food is called
 (a) kitchen (b) menu (c) list (d) recipe
- ٤٤ "....." means to cut something into pieces with a knife.
 (a) Pour (b) Add (c) Chop (d) Fry
- ٤٤ To make an omelette, you must first the eggs.
 (a) beat (b) eat (c) heat (d) boil
- ٤٤ A is a flat metal pan which is used for frying food.
 (a) dish (b) spoon (c) frying pan (d) plate
- ٤٤ Would you like me to some more juice?
 (a) heat (b) pour (c) chop (d) fry
- ٤٤ Do they meals in the restaurant?
 (a) serve (b) add (c) play (d) beat
- ٤٤ Food is usually healthy and good for you when it is
 (a) expensive (b) bad (c) fresh (d) cheap
- ٤٤ Examples of healthy snacks are
 (a) fruit and nuts (b) crisps
 (c) chocolate and sweets (d) cakes
- ٤٤ We need protein to
 (a) sleep well (b) move fast
 (c) have strong body (d) watch
- ٤٤ Meat, cheese and nut have in them.
 (a) fruit (b) vegetables (c) protein (d) omelette
- ٤٤ Dairy products like milk and cheese help us to have
 (a) weak bones (b) lots of hair
 (c) strong bones (d) bad health
- ٤٤ Some food bad or looks unusual but still tastes good.
 (a) sleeps (b) drinks (c) eats (d) smells
- ٤٤ Cheese and butter are examples of products.
 (a) dairy (b) diary (c) unhealthy (d) oil
- ٤٤ This fruit looks but it tastes delicious.
 (a) unusual (b) usual (c) usually (d) recipe
- ٤٤ Which of these types of food doesn't have much protein?
 (a) Nuts (b) Meat (c) Fish (d) Apples
- ٤٤ "....." is a vegetable which has wide dark green leaves and we cook it.
 (a) Apple (b) Spinach (c) Banana (d) Carrot

- ٤٤ potato is a pink vegetable which looks like a potato and has a sweet taste.
 (a) Spicy (b) Salty (c) Sweet (d) Bitter
- ٤٤ How sleep should you have?
 (a) far (b) old (c) many (d) much
- ٤٤ Very small babies sleep about 14 or more hours a day!
 (a) for (b) at (c) with (d) in
- ٤٤ A is a place where meals are prepared and served to customers.
 (a) hospital (b) zoo (c) restaurant (d) park
- ٤٤ A is someone who prepares and cooks food.
 (a) cook (b) doctor (c) teacher (d) nurse
- ٤٤ Always depend yourself.
 (a) over (b) off (c) of (d) on
- ٤٤ If you feel between meals, it's a good idea to have a snack.
 (a) excited (b) upset (c) hungry (d) thirsty
- ٤٤ Children six to seventeen should sleep for about ten hours a night.
 (a) aged (b) old (c) ago (d) often
- ٤٤ is usually hot, liquid food made from vegetables, meat or fish.
 (a) pepper (b) Soup
 (c) Foul mudammas (d) Soap
- ٤٤ A/An is a piece of land completely surrounded by water.
 (a) street (b) garden (c) ocean (d) island
- ٤٤ A healthy means eating enough healthy things like fish and vegetables.
 (a) cakes (b) diet (c) date (d) chips
- ٤٤ Please, Could you why you are late?
 (a) forget (b) break (c) bring (d) explain
- ٤٤ I'm worried my exams.
 (a) at (b) of (c) for (d) about
- ٤٤ food is hot food such as burger that is quick to cook.
 (a) Fat (b) Fast (c) Allergic (d) Slow
- ٤٤ is yellow or green oil which is made by pressing olives.
 (a) Tomato oil (b) Olive oil
 (c) Onion (d) Vegetable
- ٤٤ Durian fruits are hard and green ... the outside.
 (a) on (b) with (c) for (d) at
- ٤٤ My dress is damaged, so my mother is it.
 (a) eating (b) sewing (c) sweeping (d) reading
- ٤٤ There were of important and normal Egyptian people in the museum.
 (a) centuries (b) firefighters
 (c) portraits (d) abilities
- ٤٤ I visiting the Museum of Modern Egyptian Art if you are in Cairo.
 (a) recommend (b) bring
 (c) damage (d) give

100 Can we see the play at the , Dad?

- a park b theatre c museum d library

101 You don't have to pay to get into the concert. It's

- a free b empty c expensive d amazing

102 The children wore historical for the school play.

- a uniforms b cloth c costumes d customs

103 All these pictures were painted by local

- a writers b artists c pianists d musicians

104 I can talk to the people at drama club about

- a cleaning b running c sweeping d acting

105 In my , the statues really teach us about life in the past.

- a think b note c view d review

106 Aya is learning She wants to improve her handwriting.

- a calligraphy b biology c geography d technology

107 Heba can't the phone as she is busy now.

- a make b call c answer d have

108 The on the stage was fantastic.

- a scene b view c scenery d theme

109 She is good at make-up.

- a giving b taking c doing d having

110 He is the role of the old man in the play.

- a giving b feeding c helping d acting

111 I'm so that we're going to Alexandria.

- a boring b excited c interesting d poor

112 It's to feel nervous before an exam.

- a interested b excited c interesting d normal

113 Many people read the music using Braille.

- a deaf b strange c blind d disability

114 Ahmed usually plays the violin in a/an on Sundays.

- a orchestra b music c invitation d operate

115 That girl is , so she cannot hear you.

- a blind b deaf c disabled d strong

116 The is my favourite musical instrument.

- a musician b radio c orchestra d clarinet

117 The system that blind people use to read is called

- a Noble b Braille c Orchestra d Deaf

118 The students are They come from many different countries.

- a international b national c travellers d ancient

119 you have just won a million pounds.

- a Put b Decide c Imagine d Join

120 That woman is Her photo is in all the newspapers.

- a hard b graduate c famous d good

121 Louis Braille blind after an accident when he was three.

- a born b made c had d became

122 Guitars, flutes and trumpets are instruments.

- a musical b dangerous c powerful d ancient

123 There are schools for deaf people who cannot hear.

- a special b tourist c crowded d ugly

124 My sister has passed all her exams with good marks, and we are very of her.

- a worried b pleased c proud d crowded

125 My sister likes to make her own clothes by herself. She likes

- a swimming b seeing c sewing d sawing

126 She why Jo was hiding behind the newspaper.

- a helped b wondered c met d wandered

127 It must be very difficult to music with your hands and then remember it.

- a read b speak c hear d take

128 The man is not able to see the traffic light.

- a deaf b dumb c blind d sighted

129 We should all our plastic to use again.

- a cycle b damage c escape d recycle

130 A is able to stop fires.

- a firefighter b teacher c doctor d police officer

131 It wasn't a dream. It was

- a funny b real c weak d happy

132 The pilot managed to the plane safely.

- a stay b give c land d finish

133 I read a of that book. It said it was very good.

- a revision b revenge c review d letter

134 I this film if you like exciting and scary films.

- a invite b request c recommend d offer

135 I really don't like her at all - she's !

- a interesting b nice c helpful d horrible

136 A/An is a piece of land completely surrounded by water.

- a island b lake c beach d river

137 It is nearly dark. Look, I can see a

- a park b sun c star d river

138 I'd like to you to my house today.

- a invent b interview c interrupt d invite

139 A is a boy who goes to school.

- a schoolboy b teacher c pilot d doctor

111 The actor became a after he was in that famous film.

- a cloud b star
c sun d sky

112 A/An is a person who flies a plane.

- a pilot b engineer
c musician d cleaner

113 The children all wore funny to the family party. Ahmed was a firefighter.

- a customers b bags
c balls d costumes

114 is a funny drawing usually showing people or animals.

- a A play b Cartoon
c A film d A programme

115 Blind people aren't able to

- a see b hear
c learn d stand

116 The is fantastic in the play. You feel like you are in the mountains.

- a theatre b director c actor d scenery

117 The Japanese more than half their waste paper.

- a ride b recycle
c cycle d cook

118 clothes are not formal or not suitable for special occasions.

- a Skirt b Casual
c Wooden d Plastic

119 is a material made from the cotton plant, used to make shirts and trousers.

- a Linen b Gold
c Wool d Cotton

120 I need a/an jacket for my interview.

- a electric b strange
c old d smart

121 I've got my hands in my pockets to keep them

- a striped b warm
c cold d special

122 I like to be and feel relaxed in my clothes.

- a uncomfortable b bad
c comfortable d tight

123 My headscarf is the market.

- a from b with
c on d off

124 I these clothes when I'm helping my father.

- a plant b cost
c wear d grow

125 Ancient Egyptians liked to wear necklaces and other jewellery.

- a linen b wool
c cotton d gold

126 Ancient Egyptians did not wear shoes but people wore expensive sandals.

- a metal b leather
c plastic d glass

127 are types of light comfortable shoes that are suitable for sports.

- a Trainers b Sandals
c Clothes d Necklaces

128 A is a piece of clothing made from wool.

- a handbag b earring
c jumper d boots

129 I've put clean on the bed to sleep on.

- a shirts b belts
c sheep d sheets

130 A is a bag carried specially by women.

- a scarf b handbag
c dress d skirt

131 Boots are made of

- a wool b cotton
c leather d glass

132 are things produced by scientific process.

- a Clothes b Chemicals
c Crops d Occasions

133 I bought this shirt a shop in Cairo.

- a on b about
c under d from

134 Clothes factories cause a lot of pollution, so they are bad for the

- a clothes b environment
c chemicals d gloves

135 Egypt is famous for growing to make materials.

- a crops b occasions
c shops d reasons

136 The ancient Egyptians grew plants the Nile.

- a above b at
c by d after

137 The climate and in Egypt are perfect for growing cotton.

- a soil b oil
c boil d foil

138 I borrow my sister's clothes because we are the same

- a class b house
c school d size

139 Many people work on the cotton

- a damage b industrial
c earthquake d industry

140 All of the cotton is by hand to keep it soft.

- a picked b borrowed
c cared d wanted

100 The government is trying to help farmers to the environment.

- a break b protect
c give d make

100 The bamboo industry a lot of money.

- a does b makes
c speaks d lasts

100 Bamboo is not used for expensive, clothes which are usually made from cotton.

- a luxury b bad
c happy d strange

100 Cars a lot of pollution, so they are bad for the environment.

- a damage b take
c protect d cause

100 A is a room where people can change their clothes in a shop.

- a changing room b bedroom
c dining room d kitchen

100 The word " " means to be the correct size or shape for someone or something.

- a fat b fit
c foot d feed

100 The amount of money that you have to pay for something is called a

- a gift b present c price d prize

100 I'd like to buy these jeans, but could I them on first?

- a write b take c try d fry

100 If you are, email me and we can discuss the price.

- a interested b frightened
c bored d lazy

100 A is a person who buys something from a shop.

- a costume b custom
c customer d seller

100 This handbag was a for my birthday party.

- a post b present
c percent d cup

100 A is a piece of equipment which you use to repair something.

- a belt b kite
c tool d statue

100 This jacket perfectly. I'll take it.

- a fits b makes
c sews d writes

100 We have house and our new home is too small.

- a grown b given
c eaten d moved

100 There was a fire in the flats and firefighters a family.

- a fixed b used
c saved d installed

100 We should use on buildings in sunny countries like Egypt.

- a solar panels b solar system
c planes d buses

100 You see a lot of in windy countries like England.

- a weather b wind turbines
c cars d computers

100 The desert is a difficult to live in.

- a environmental b home
c flat d environment

100 Tourists love to visit villages.

- a traditional b tragedy
c tradition d treatment

100 There is a lot of air pollution from the in our city.

- a water b traffic
c plant d planet

100 I know that throwing old phones can be bad for the environment.

- a at b way
c a way d away

100 " " means to use something again.

- a Reuse b Reduce
c Refuse d Reread

100 When tourists go in the desert, they often leave rubbish.

- a fishing b swimming c sailing d trekking

100 A is a person who hunts animals for food or for sport.

- a farmer b hunter
c fisherman d student

100 " " means animals and plants growing in natural conditions.

- a Tradition b Race
c Wildlife d Vehicle

100 Smoking seriously your health.

- a turns b saves
c damages d melts

100 The tree is going to fall

- a out b down
c up d at

100 A is an aircraft without a pilot, controlled from the ground.

- a bus b car
c taxi d drone

100 A is an animal that lives on land and moves very slowly.

- a giraffe b tortoise
c horse d lion

100 Drones are going to help some environmental problems.

- a solve b become c lend d invent

Wind energy is much better..... the environment and makes less pollution.

- a at b with
c for d from

This programme is not for children.

- a near b suitable c unsuitable d comfortable

The chemical will stop all from starting to grow.

- a speeds b beds c needs d seeds

If something is , it doesn't damage the environment.

- a green b dangerous
c bad d black

Volunteers are working on a project to save Egyptian tortoises.

- a conversation b pollution
c conservation d evaluation

Scientists can use a to take out small pieces of plastic from the river.

- a pan b filter
c spoon d kettle

Don't drink water from a canal because it can be full of dangerous

- a season b fish
c vitamin d bacteria

Scientists used the new app to determine the of underground water.

- a location b invention
c forest d energy

We have a for recycling in our house.

- a sea b forest c system d canal

Things you can make in chemistry are called

- a changes b chemicals
c channels d challenges

..... is land that is suitable for farming.

- a Hill b Homeland
c Farmland d Desert

..... is the sport or activity of climbing steep rock surfaces.

- a Boxing b Tennis
c Football d Rock climbing

Star gazing means to look at the in the sky as a hobby.

- a sun b stars c planets d ships

We are coming home in three days'

- a minute b tame c team d time

"....." means to swim under water while breathing air throw a tube.

- a Snorkel b Dive c Drive d Swim

If you don't like going under water, you could stay the boat.

- a on b above c under d out

..... is the day before today.

- a Last week b Tomorrow
c Yesterday d Today

Could you call me.....because I need some help with the English homework.

- a hotter b later
c smaller d bigger

Suggest some possible for air pollution.

- a ruins b minutes
c beginners d solutions

I had to go to the dentist, so I the last English lesson.

- a missed b killed
c had d went

After a while I got and left.

- a diving b interesting
c bored d boring

This computer does not work. We need to it.

- a break b damage
c prepare d repair

Storms and floods are events.

- a natural b nature
c culture d furniture

I don't like old cars because they a lot of pollution.

- a deduce b cause
c put d reduce

Mona forgot her pen today, so I'll her mine.

- a lend b receive
c feed d end

People sometimes use a to film animals from the sky.

- a drone b drought
c pen d car

I listen carefully to my teacher and notes.

- a take b break
c do d bake

Medhat can't drive because he his driving test.

- a answered b passed c failed d fell

I am very of my little brother. He always wins medals in tennis.

- a hungry b proud c angry d tired

The family were..... when they found their hotel room was next to a factory!

- a excited b pleased
c happy d disappointed

A short game or a competition in which you answer questions is called a

- a film b programme
c book d quiz

٤٤٤ " " means to make something clear or easy to understand.

- a **Examine** b **Exercise**
 c **Express** d **Explain**

٤٤٤ If you don't know how to spell a word, a dictionary.

- a **look over** b **look in**
 c **look after** d **look with**

٤٤٤ A: What do you do in your time? B: I play a video game.

- a **near** b **busy**
 c **free** d **far**

٤٤٤ This computer is very slow. I think we need someone to it.

- a **repair** b **prepare** c **explain** d **cut**

٤٤٤ At the end of the news, they often give you a of the main news stories.

- a **end** b **smart** c **summer** d **summary**

٤٤٤ If you do not know how to find a building, you can ask for

- a **diagrams** b **directions**
 c **dictionaries** d **experiments**

٤٤٤ My father is the of a factory. He gives instructions to the workers.

- a **learner** b **captain**
 c **manager** d **mechanic**

٤٤٤ I'll work hard to my dreams.

- a **achieve** b **become**
 c **pass** d **make up**

٤٤٤ Some animals like birds can sounds.

- a **dance** b **copy**
 c **fly** d **go**

٤٤٤ People who speak different language have lots of

- a **adverts** b **adverbs**
 c **advantages** d **verbs**

٤٤٤ If you speak your home language, it you to your community.

- a **tells** b **shows**
 c **talks** d **connects**

٤٤٤ An international language like English, connects you to a / an community.

- a **international** b **local**
 c **national** d **professional**

٤٤٤ People in Switzerland are They speak four languages.

- a **European** b **identities**
 c **multilingual** d **Africa**

٤٤٤ One way animals communicate is by using language.

- a **honey** b **bunny** c **puppy** d **body**

٤٤٤ A blind man walks into a clothes shop. He chooses the shirt by

- a **touch** b **hear** c **smell** d **taste**

٤٤٤ I'm looking my baby cousin Lina today.

- a **in** b **up** c **before** d **after**

٤٤٤ My mother is a/an at sewing.

- a **export** b **expert** c **import** d **dialect**

٤٤٤ A is a form of a language that people speak in a part of a country.

- a **calendar** b **direct** c **dialect** d **diary**

٤٤٤ The pyramids are part of our history.

- a **selection** b **nationality**
 c **nation** d **national**

٤٤٤ Randa knows that Malak wants to leave because she makes eye with her.

- a **continent** b **contact**
 c **control** d **content**

٤٤٤ All the players in the blue team are leaving the slowly.

- a **language** b **blood** c **flood** d **field**

٤٤٤ Look at the baby's expressions, so you know if they are happy or sad.

- a **social** b **facial** c **body** d **special**

٤٤٤ Let's talk about the animals that you often see on a

- a **bakery** b **frame** c **farm** d **form**

٤٤٤ Do you want to your English?

- a **realize** b **compare** c **improve** d **prove**

٤٤٤ You can study every morning with our friendly, teachers.

- a **expert** b **topic** c **context** d **spelling**

٤٤٤ Don't try to too many words at the same time.

- a **remember** b **become** c **smoke** d **stand**

٤٤٤ Work a friend and try to test each other on important words.

- a **on** b **around** c **for** d **with**

٤٤٤ For more information, visit our on the internet.

- a **park** b **website** c **campsite** d **house**

٤٤٤ I'm from Italy and my is 7 North street, Rome.

- a **address** b **dress** c **title** d **dream**

٤٤٤ They're going away on a training ... next week.

- a **coast** b **cause** c **cares** d **course**

٤٤٤ Many people speak English the world.

- a **ground** b **around** c **round** d **under**

٤٤٤ I'm afraid I can't the time to see you at the moment.

- a **manage** b **improve** c **make** d **study**

٤٤٤ I think Lina's tooth is hurting her. You can see from her language.

- a **body** b **facial** c **chest** d **arm**

٤٤٤ You'll have to raise your if you want to be heard in here.

- a **site** b **voice** c **sound** d **sight**

٤٤٤ The look on someone's face showing what they feel or think is called expressions.

- a **feed** b **blind** c **facial** d **deaf**

ks

Choose on Grammar

- 1 I think it rain tomorrow.
a would b will c is d is not
- 2 shops close in the next ten years?
a Are b Do c Have d Will
- 3 When I tired, I should go to bed early.
a feel b felt c feeling d feels
- 4 If I any money at school, I'll take it to one of the teachers.
a founded b find c had found d found
- 5 If I take some photos, I remember our holiday.
a will b would c am d are
- 6 I'll tell you if I anything unusual.
a see b seen c had seen d saw
- 7 What if you run in the corridor?
a 'd happen b 'll happen c happened d happening
- 8 you visit the Egyptian museum, you can see many historical objects.
a Unless b Have c If d Do
- 9 Do you predict that the weather hotter in the future?
a will get b getting c got d would get
- 10 My father be fifty tomorrow.
a would b is c has d will
- 11 If we revise for the test, we get 100 percent.
a will b would c could d would have
- 12 If you now, you won't get good tickets.
a don't book b books c booked d didn't book
- 13 If I help my mother at the weekend, she have more free time.
a would b won't c doesn't d will
- 14 If everyone online, the shops in our towns and cities will close.
a shop b shops c will shop d shopped
- 15 If more people shop online, there fewer cars on the road.
a will be b won't be c will d will been
- 16 I will do all my shopping online I am older.
a at b what c where d when
- 17 You swim in the sea if it is very cold.
a must b should c shouldn't d aren't
- 18 When you are tired, have a break.
a you shouldn't b should you c you should d you mustn't
- 19 I tell my teacher if I don't understand?
a Did b Have c Does d Should
- 20 You should help your mother with the housework when she tired.
a isn't b is c has d hasn't

- 21 If you want to earn more money, you harder.
a should work b shouldn't work c mustn't work d should to work
- 22 You eat too much. It's not healthy.
a must b should c shouldn't to d shouldn't
- 23 I visit you this evening if you are ill.
a should b can't c haven't d shouldn't
- 24 If I'm able to solve this problem, I solve it.
a mustn't b shouldn't to c shouldn't d should
- 25 I take photos here? -Yes, it's not a good place.
a Should b Shouldn't c Can d Have
- 26 My father always tells me about the things that I should and do.
a could b couldn't c shouldn't d should
- 27 Hurry up! If we hurry, we'll be late.
a not do b not c don't d aren't
- 28 help me if I'm in trouble?
a Will you b Do you c Did you d Are you
- 29 If they don't change, maybe you some new friends.
a not should find b shouldn't find c should to find d should find
- 30 There any water in the fridge.
a are b aren't c isn't d is
- 31 There is not rain for orange trees to grow in the desert.
a too much b too many c enough d many
- 32 There are students in the classroom.
a too much b much c a lot d a lot of
- 33 Are there books?
a any b some c much d often
- 34 Are there any biscuits? - No, there
a hasn't b wasn't c isn't d aren't
- 35 There is rice for everyone.
a enough b too many c many d a lot
- 36 There some juice in the glass.
a are b aren't c isn't d is
- 37 No, there aren't books.
a any b some c much d a
- 38 There is cheese on the table.
a any b a lot c many d some
- 39 There any tablets.
a is b are c aren't d isn't
- 40 There are grapes left. Would you like some?
a little b a lot c a few d a little

44 She is allergic to nuts, so she doesn't eat cakes.

- a any b some c a lot d a few

44 Would you like cake, Leila?

- a any b a lot c many d some

44 Yes, please, just I mustn't eat too much.

- a a little b a lot c many d some

44 I only like sugar.

- a lots b few c many d a little

44 Put meat and vegetables inside the bread.

- a some b any c a lot d many

44 I don't like to have salt.

- a some b a c any d an

44 for help from a parent or teacher.

- a Ask b Don't ask
c Doesn't ask d Never ask

44 Don't on the wall.

- a writes b write c wrote d written

44 friends with people you don't know online.

- a Never makes b No make
c Not make d Don't make

44 Do you know how to an instrument?

- a playing b play c played d plays

44 you able to speak French? Yes, I am.

- a Were b Are c Can d Do

44 I talk to people at drama club about acting.

- a am able b is able to c can d do

44 He can't swim, but he play football very well.

- a can b can't c is able d isn't able

44 Henda play tennis, but she can ride a bike.

- a don't b can't c hasn't d isn't

44 Ramy able to drive his car well?

- a Is b Does c Can d Did

44 Do you how to use the computer?

- a knew b knows c knowing d know

44 I'm able to solve this problem. I solve it.

- a can't b must c can d could

44 I can go to the park, but I play football there.

- a must b can't c should d can

44 Ali can English well.

- a speak b speaks c spoken d spoke

44 I can't ride a bike. I ride it.

- a am able to b am not able
c don't know how to d know how to

44 Faten able to solve the problem?

- a Has b Can c Should d Is

44 My father couldn't speak English when he was 20, but now he

- a is b can c know d able to

44 Mr and Mrs Osman live in a flat in Aswan.

- a big, old, traditional
b old, big, traditional
c traditional, old, big
d traditional, big, old

44 Hoda's father has bought a car.

- a red, new, electric b new, red, electric
c electric, new, red d electric, red, new

44 I love wearing my galabeya, because it is very cool in the summer.

- a cotton, long, loose b long, cotton, loose
c cotton, loose, long d long, loose, cotton

44 We went to the island in a boat.

- a wooden, long, old b long, old, wooden
c old, wooden, long d old, long, wooden

44 It's a scarf.

- a pink, striped, cotton
b striped, pink, cotton
c pink, cotton, striped
d striped, cotton, pink

44 It's a necklace.

- a beautiful, old, brown b brown, beautiful, old
c brown, old, beautiful d old, beautiful, brown

44 My father has shoes.

- a leather, strange, big b big, leather, strange
c strange, leather, big d strange, big, leather

44 They are sunglasses.

- a expensive, black, plastic
b plastic, black, expensive
c black, plastic, expensive
d black, expensive, plastic

44 He has jumper.

- a purple, nice, wool b wool, purple, nice
c wool, nice, purple d nice, purple, wool

44 She saw a snake.

- a long, plastic, striped
b long, striped, plastic
c striped, plastic, long
d striped, long, plastic

44 He bought a car.

- a beautiful, long, black
b beautiful, black, long
c long, beautiful, black
d long, black, beautiful

44 My grandfather had a/an boots.

- a leather, brown, old
b leather, old, brown
c old, brown, leather
d brown, old, leather

44 It's a skirt.

- a black, ugly b green, ugly
c beautiful, blue d blue, beautiful

44 Noha loves her scarf.

- a colourful, cotton b cotton, colourful
c cotton, pretty d cotton, black

44 It's a/an necklace.

- a gold, old, short b short, old, gold
c gold, short, old d old, short, gold

44 Where did you get sunglasses?

- ١٤٤ **a** that **b** those **c** this **d** a
 Shall I buy this blue T-shirt or that green ?
a one's **b** ones **c** one **d** ones'
 ١٤٥ Those earrings are the my mum gave me.
a ones **b** one's **c** this **d** one
 ١٤٦ We visit our relatives today. It's our plan.
a will **b** are going to **c** can't **d** shouldn't
 ١٤٧ It It's cloudy.
a rain **b** rains **c** will rain **d** is going to rain
 ١٤٨ I think Salma the exam easily. She studied hard.
a pass **b** passes
c is going to pass **d** will pass
 ١٤٩ What are you do when you go to the countryside?
a going to **b** will **c** should **d** going
 ١٥٠ Wael decided to join faculty of engineering. He join it.
a would **b** will **c** have to **d** is going to
 ١٥١ What this afternoon?
a are you doing **b** are you going
c are you going to **d** are you go
 ١٥٢ She in the mountains next week.
a walked **b** walk
c is walking **d** has walked
 ١٥٣ She is a museum in nine days' time.
a going to visiting **b** visited
c visits **d** visiting
 ١٥٤ The students the school at 6.30 on 6th June.
a are going to leave **b** are leaving
c leaving **d** is leaving
 ١٥٥ What are you at the weekend?
a going **b** going to doing
c will do **d** doing
 ١٥٦ It's be very windy.
a going **b** going to
c will **d** can
 ١٥٧ Lara tennis at 4 o'clock tomorrow.
a is playing **b** playing
c plays **d** going to play
 ١٥٨ We to Luxor. It's our decision.
a are travelling **b** will travel
c are going to travel **d** would travel
 ١٥٩ We the train to Alexandria; it's our intention.
a are going to take **b** will take
c are taking **d** would take
 ١٦٠ I buy some books tomorrow.
a have **b** 'm going to
c 'm going **d** going to
 ١٦١ My uncle in the USA. I'm emailing him today.
a was living **b** live **c** lives **d** lived

- ١٦٢ I tennis with my sister when it started to rain.
a was playing **b** am playing
c play **d** played
 ١٦٣ I didn't like tennis! I used to like basketball.
a used **b** used to **c** use to **d** uses
 ١٦٤ Next year, I secondary school.
a starting **b** was starting
c am starting **d** start
 ١٦٥ I'm going to university.
a goes **b** to go **c** to going **d** went
 ١٦٦ I think it be hard but fun at the university. I won't be bored.
a is going **b** going **c** going to **d** will
 ١٦٧ At the moment, my brother in a bank.
a is working **b** was working
c works **d** worked
 ١٦٨ Last Tuesday, my uncle to Paris.
a is flying **b** flies
c flew **d** was flying
 ١٦٩ Hala didn't use to like fruit, but now she it.
a is loving **b** loves **c** loved **d** has loved
 ١٧٠ Ali is feeling ill, so I don't think he'll out this evening.
a are coming **b** coming
c came **d** come
 ١٧١ Who did you meet an hour ?
a yet **b** since **c** ago **d** for
 ١٧٢ My sister a new dress for her birthday last week.
a wear **b** wears **c** wore **d** wearing
 ١٧٣ My sister studies hard. I think she come first.
a is going to **b** must **c** has **d** can't
 ١٧٤ Will you me some photos?
a sent **b** send **c** sends **d** sending
 ١٧٥ Sama's mother be a teacher, but now she works in a bank.
a is used to **b** use to **c** use **d** used to
 ١٧٦ Women wear necklaces.
a silver beautiful **b** metal beautiful
c gold beautiful **d** beautiful gold
 ١٧٧ She likes wearing clothes.
a white, loose, linen **b** linen, loose, white
c loose, white, linen **d** white, linen, loose
 ١٧٨ are my new shoes.
a These **b** That **c** This **d** The
 ١٧٩ I'm going to sell my car and buy
a different one **b** different ones
c one different **d** a different one

111 I want today's newspaper. This is

- a old one b old ones
c an old one d one old

111 I have a smaller you can try on.

- a one b ones c one's d ones'

111 I don't like the red shoes but I like the green

- a ones b one c one's d ones'

111 Which car is yours? This one or that

- a one's b ones c one d one is

111 A: Which hotel did you stay at? B: The opposite the station.

- a ones b one's c some d one

111 Would you like a chocolate? Yes, I want

- a one's b ones c one d one is

111 Do you prefer dress or that one over there?

- a these b those c this d that

111 A: Which keys are yours? B: The on the table.

- a one's b ones c one d none

111 This box is too small. I need

- a a big one b big one
c some one d ones

111 These cups are dirty. Can we have some clean

- a ones b one's c none d one

111 What's small thing by my chair?

- a these b those c this d some

111 The American tourists were wearing sunglasses.

- a red, plastic, big b red, big, plastic
c big, plastic, red d big, red, plastic

111 He bought a sweater.

- a nice, new, green b new, green, nice
c green, new, nice d green, nice, new

111 She has

- a gloves, red, leather b red, leather, gloves
c leather, red gloves d red gloves, leather

111 My uncle in the USA. I'm emailing him today.

- a was living b live c lives d lived

111 I tennis with my sister when it started to rain.

- a was playing b am playing
c play d played

111 Next year, I secondary school.

- a starting b was starting
c am starting d start

111 I'm going to university.

- a goes b to go
c to going d went

111 I think it be hard but fun at the university. I won't be bored.

- a is going b going
c going to d will

111 At the moment, my brother in a bank.

a is working

b was working

c works

d worked

111 Last Tuesday, my uncle to Paris.

a is flying

b flies

c flew

d was flying

111 Hala didn't use to like fruit, but now she it.

a is loving

b loves

c loved

d has loved

111 Ali is feeling ill, so I don't think he'll out this evening.

a are coming

b coming

c came

d come

111 About five million people in Alexandria.

a live b lives c living d have lived

111 Look outside! It at the moment.

a was raining

b rains

c is raining

d rain

111 Mona to school, but today she came by bus.

a usually walks

b usually walk

c walks usually

d walk usually

111 Last week, I to the park with my cousins.

a gone

111 Next Monday, Judy is going to learning French.

a started b start

c starts d is starting

111 Will you me some photos?

a sent

b send

c sends

d sending

111 Sama's mother be a teacher, but now she works in a bank.

a is used to

b use to

c use

d used to

111 about singing a nice song?

a Who

b Where

c How

d When

111 I think they down some of the trees to build a hotel.

a has cut

b is cutting

c are cutting

d will cut

111 I didn't like tennis! I used to like basketball.

a used

b used to

c use to d uses

111 At the moment, lots of Americans tourists photographs of the castle.

a are taking b take

c took d are taken

Complete

السؤال الخامس في ورقة الإمتحان (سؤال أكمل بالصيغة الصحيحة من الكلمة أو الكلمات التي بين الأقواس) ويكون عبارة عن 4 جمل على القواعد اللغوية و يجب عليك تحديد زمن الجملة جيذا وقراءة الجملة بتركيز لتتمكن من حل الجملة بشكل صحيح.

Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word(s) in brackets:

- 1 Who will I talk to if I [not know] anyone at the school?
- 2 If they go to Alexandria in May, it [not be] very warm.
- 3 If Ali [have] time, he will visit his uncle.
- 4 If Ali and Hany [not dive] to the bottom, they won't see marine animals.
- 5 If the shop [close], then lots of other businesses like cafés will close, too.
- 6 If you speak to the teacher like that, you [get] into trouble.
- 7 Life [be] easier in the future.
- 8 If he [not take] an umbrella, he will get wet.
- 9 Don't worry. I'm sure [you / find] your driving licence.
- 10 I'm going out for about an hour [you / be] here when I get back?
- 11 I [visit] you next week.
- 12 That's a great idea. We [invite / will] lots of people.
- 13 Tourists [should] damage our monuments.
- 14 We [should] take things that belong to others.
- 15 What [eat / should / I] if I'm ill?
- 16 If we don't have any rice to use, we [shouldn't] buy some.
- 17 When you drop rubbish on the floor, you [pick] it up.
- 18 People who are addicted to eating sweets [eat should] fruit instead.
- 19 When you go to the library, you [reads] many useful books.
- 20 What [I do] if I get up late?
- 21 Nabil [not play] when he has exams.
- 22 Ibrahim [help] his friends if they need help.
- 23 If you [travels] to another country, you will spend much money.
- 24 I think Ali [play] very well.

- 25 Nabil [study] hard when he goes home.
- 26 People [should] smoke in hospitals.
- 27 If you [not study] hard for the exam, you won't pass.
- 28 Computers [will been] cheaper in fifty years.
- 29 [do / think] that this jacket won't be useful?
- 30 If everyone [shop] online, the shops in our towns and cities will close.
- 31 Can you give me [any] tea, please?
- 32 My little brother sometimes eats [a little] grapes for breakfast.
- 33 A dog is [a] animal.
- 34 No, there aren't [some] figs.
- 35 She doesn't have [some] meat.
- 36 We don't have [many] information about Uganda.
- 37 I'd like to have [any] water.
- 38 I study English for [a little] hours.
- 39 Go along this street, then [turns] left.
- 40 [not] cycle here.
- 41 Please, [sat] down.
- 42 Revise the lesson and [does] the exercise.
- 43 [Stops] playing on your phone and listen to me.
- 44 Please, [going] to the shop and buy some sugar.
- 45 First, [puts] some water in a kettle.
- 46 [Went] to the ticket office now.
- 47 It is hot. [Opening] the window, please.
- 48 [not / use] your mobile in the library.
- 49 Don't [drank] water from the canal.
- 50 Do you think [too much] people are here today?
- 51 [not play] in the street.
- 52 He [have / too many] problems.
- 53 I wanted to visit the museum yesterday, but there [be / enough] time.
- 54 I love samosas with [any] hot tea.
- 55 She eats [a little] sweets.

- 56 [Heats] some butter in a frying pan.
- 57 [Washing] some beans and put them in a pan.
- 58 I know how [sew] costumes.
- 59 Ali [not know how] to drive a car.
- 60 Magdy [be able to] go diving.
- 61 [you know] how to do any of the types of art?
- 62 Hala [be not able to] draw well.
- 63 Can you [to play] football or tennis?
- 64 Hany can [plays] the guitar.
- 65 She [can] speak French. It's very difficult for her.
- 66 Firefighters [able] put out the fire.
- 67 I [not know] how to use this phone.
- 68 [I / not] able to come to the party.
- 69 Ola [know how] use the washing machine so her mother does the washing up.
- 70 I have a [plastic / black / small] bag.
- 71 She has [blue / big] eyes.
- 72 Grandpa has a [big / old / fantastic] house.
- 73 There is a [table / wooden / large] in our house.
- 74 My sister bought [black / long / a] dress.
- 75 The carpenter has a [black / metal / small] box.
- 76 I went shopping for dresses and found some lovely [one].
- 77 I need a new phone but I don't know where to buy [ones].
- 78 [Those] gold earrings in my hand are my grandmother's.
- 79 That's not a very good photograph but this is [better / a / one]?
- 80 We [going / buy] a new villa as decided.
- 81 It's going to [becoming] very hot tomorrow.
- 82 Adel [going / travel] to Hurghada.
- 83 She [not / going] watch TV this evening.
- 84 It's Ali's birthday next week. His sister [buy] him a present.
- 85 I am going to London next week. I [going / stay] with some friends.
- 86 Don't use classroom 5 because some men [paint] it this afternoon.
- 87 Fawzy [not work] next week because he has a holiday.
- 88 When I was three years old, I [don't] use to go to school.
- 89 Ahmed [study] for his maths exam at the moment.
- 90 Judy [go] to the library last night.
- 91 I didn't use to [understands] English, but now I speak it well.
- 92 Sara [do] her homework when her friend visited her last night.
- 93 We [go] to secondary school in two years.
- 94 Mona has [black / long / beautiful] hair.
- 95 There is a big [black / fat] cat.
- 96 He made a [round / beautiful / wooden] table.
- 97 We had a [long / nice] holiday in Alexandria.
- 98 When I was three years old, I [don't] use to go to school.
- 99 Ahmed [study] for his maths exam at the moment.
- 100 Judy [go] to the library last night.
- 101 I didn't use to [understands] English, but now I speak it well.
- 102 Sara [do] her homework when her friend visited her last night.
- 103 We [go] to secondary school in two years.
- 104 What did you [ate] for lunch yesterday?
- 105 My mum [makes] lunch now.
- 106 He doesn't [plays] tennis.
- 107 In the past, we [use] to live on a farm.
- 108 I didn't [met] you yesterday.
- 109 [Did] your friend send you an email next week?
- 110 What [do] Ola use to do when she was young?
- 111 My mother always [wake] me up early.
- 112 While they were [study], the phone rang.
- 113 When the phone rang, Rana [eats].
- 114 I [not / study] English yesterday.

Paragraphs

السؤال السادس في ورقة الامتحان (سؤال الباراجراف) يطلب منك كتابة فقرة أو إيميل من حوالي 90 كلمة ولا بد أن تراعى القواعد اللغوية وعلامات الترقيم وتحسين الخط وترابط الأفكار عند الكتابة وهذه الفقرات (الباراجرافات) ليست للحفظ بل هي للقراءة الجيدة لتتمكن من خلالها من معرفة كيفية الكتابة واستنباط بعض الأفكار.

مقدمة ثابتة يمكن أن تستخدمها في أي موضوع.

" is an interesting topic to write about. " عنوان الموضوع

لا أحد يستطيع أن ينكر أن " اسم الموضوع " موضوع شيق لنكتب عنه .

خاتمة ثابتة يمكن أن تستخدمها في أي موضوع.

Finally, I hope that I have covered all the main ideas of the paragraph.

في النهاية أتمنى أن أكون قد قمت بتغطية كل الأفكار الرئيسية للباراجراف

يكون شكل البريد الإلكتروني كالتالي:

From:	الراسل
To:	المرسل إليه
Subject/About:	الموضوع
Greeting التحية	Hi, / Hello, / Dear ..

اهلاً / مرحباً عزيزي.....

مقدمة ثابتة

→ I'm happy to write to you. How are you and your family?

→ I'd like to tell you about الموضوع.....

Body الموضوع: هيكل الموضوع sentence

الجملة الرئيسية

Closing الخاتمة :

خاتمة ثابتة

→ Best wishes. / Yours... / See you soon.

مع أطيب الأمنيات/ صديقك .. / أراك قريباً

→ I'm looking forward to seeing you.

أتطلع إلى رؤيتك

Signature التوقيع : Sender's name اسم الراسل

Example

From:	Adel
To:	Ibrahim
Subject/About:	My trip to Alex

Dear Ibrahim

I'm happy to write to you. How are you and your family? I'd like to tell you about my trip to Alex. I visited Alex last Friday. I went with my family. We went by train. There were many people on the train. We had a nice time in Alex. My cousins in Alex were very happy to see us. We visited Alexandria

library. We enjoyed the beach and took many photos by the sea. We also played football. It was a great day.

See you soon,

Best wishes, Adel

جمل تصلح لمواضيع مختلفة:

موضوعات إيجابية

1 No one can deny that has an important role in our life.

لا أحد يستطيع أن ينكر أن له دور مهم في حياتنا.

2 It helps us a lot.

إنه يساعدنا كثيراً.

3 All people like

كل الناس تحب

4 It's / They're very useful and important for us.

إنه / أنهم مفيدون و مهمين جداً لنا.

5 We should do our best towards

يجب أن نبذل قصارى جهدنا تجاه.....

6 Finally, we should care for

في النهاية، يجب أن نهتم ب.....

موضوعات سلبية

1 We all agree that..... is dangerous/ bad /

تتفق جميعاً أن خطير/ سيء.

2 It is not good for our country.

إنه ليس جيد من أجل بلادنا.

3 We should try to stop it.

يجب علينا أن نحاول منعه/ إيقافه.

4 It's / They're very bad for us.

إنه / أنهم سيئين جداً لنا.

5 We will be happy if we get rid of

سنكون سعداء إذا تخلصنا من

موضوعات الزيارات والرحلات

1 Yesterday / Last week I went to.... / I visited....

أمس / الأسبوع الماضي ذهبت إلى..... / زرت

2 I went with my family, friends, school,

ذهبت مع عائلتي / أصدقائي / مدرستي.....

3 We went by bus , car , train ,

ذهبتنا بالأتوبيس / السيارة / القطار.....

4 We got up early in the morning.

استيقظنا مبكراً في الصباح.....

5 We were all happy.

كنا جميعاً سعداء.

6 We enjoyed a lot.

استمتعنا كثيراً

7 We saw many beautiful things.

رأينا الكثير من الأشياء الجميلة.

8 We took selfies.

التقطنا صور سيلفى.

9 We had lunch together.

تناولنا الغداء سوياً.

10 We made friends with new people.

كوننا صداقات مع أشخاص جدد.

11 We like this place very much.

نحب هذا المكان جداً.

12 We want to visit it again.

نريد أن نزره مرة أخرى.

أحياناً يطلب منك المتحدث عن شخصية مشهورة (لاعب كرة مثلاً) أو شخصية مفضلة لديك أو مثلك الأعلى (والدك / صديقك / عمك / إلخ ...)

يمكن أن تستخدم الجمل التالية في الموضوع مع مراعاة الشخصية التي نتحدث عنها وطبيعة عملها وصفاتها الشخصية والجسدية كما يجب أن تراعى كتابة الجمل بجانب بعضها وليس جمل منفصلة.

1 I admire very much.

إننى أعجب به جداً.

2 He is my hero / favourite sports star.

إنه مثلى الأعلى / نجمى الرياضى المفضل.

3 He is active and hardworking.

إنه نشيط ومجتهد.

4 He is also kind and helpful.

إنه عطوف ومتعاون.

5 He helps many people.

إنه يساعد الكثير من الناس.

6 He is very famous.

إنه مشهور جداً.

7 Many people love him.

الكثير من الأشخاص يحبونه.

8 We are proud of him.

إننا فخورين به

9 He has got (black / curly / blond) hair.

لديه شعر (أسود / مجعد / أشقر).

10 He has a big smile on his face.

لديه ابتسامة كبيرة فى وجهه.

11 He does great things.

إنه يفعل أشياء عظيمة.

12 He does voluntary work.

يقوم بالأعمال الخيرية.

13 He/She plays squash/tennis/volleyball ...

هو/يلاعب (هى/تلعب) اسكواش/تنس/الكرة الطائرة

14 He's/She's tall/fast/strong.

إنه طويل / سريع / قوى / إنها طويلة / سريعة / قوية.

15 He can jump high/score goals ...

هو يستطيع أن يقفز عالياً/يجرز أهداف.

التسوق عبر الانترنت Shopping online

I love online shopping. Shopping online is great! Firstly, it saves a lot of time. If you don't want to spend lots of time travelling to the shops, you should try shopping online. You can stay at

home and buy the things you want in a few minutes. Secondly, you have more choice online. Also, if more people shop online, there will be fewer cars on the road and less pollution! I will do all my shopping online when I am older. Some people prefer to go to the shops to see what they are buying and try it first.

غذاء صحى Healthy diet

It's very important to have a healthy diet. To have a healthy diet, you should eat a lot of fruit and vegetables, which are very healthy.

You can also eat a lot of rice, nuts and fish as they have a lot of protein. You shouldn't eat much food with a lot of salt and sugar in it. You shouldn't have much fat in your diet. You should eat a little meat and a few dairy products. To conclude, a healthy diet means eating enough healthy things like fish and vegetables, and not eating a lot of salt, sugar and fast food.

The Egyptian Museum of Modern Art

المتحف المصرى للفن الحديث

Last month, I visited the Egyptian Museum of Modern Art in Cairo. Egypt is famous for its ancient art. In my view, the artists were really good because they showed what life was like in Egypt in the past and now. There were portraits of both important and normal Egyptian people. I also saw lots of sculptures. My favourite thing in the museum was a painting called Al Madina by Mahmoud Said. It made me feel happy because it was very colourful. The best thing about the museum is that it is free to visit! I recommend visiting it if you are in Cairo.

Clothes in Ancient Egypt

الملابس فى مصر القديمة

In Ancient Egypt, men and women wore similar clothes. They both wore loose, white, linen clothes with a belt. Most of the time, Ancient Egyptians did not wear shoes but people sometimes wore expensive leather sandals. Children did not usually wear many clothes until they were about six years old. Then they started to wear the same clothes as their parents. Although Ancient Egyptians' clothes were simple, they loved to wear heavy, metal jewellery. Like some people today, they liked to wear beautiful gold necklaces and other jewellery.

Green inventions

الإختراعات النظيفة

Green inventions are environment-friendly. These inventions present solutions to environmental problems without damaging the environment. Five Egyptian students from STEM Schools were able to develop an app to help

small farmers save water and energy. In this app, farmers complete a simple form with information about their farmlands. This form is connected to a smart app which tells farmers the right amount of water that they need to irrigate their lands. The app also determines the amount of energy and the number of workers the lands need, according to their location and the season.

A blog post about yourself منشور عن نفسك

Hello, everybody. My name is Ahmed. I was born in 2003. I live in Aswan, in the south of Egypt. My address is 16, Oraby Street. I'd like to write to students who are fourteen years old. I'm very good at English, so I want to write in English. I like writing letters and taking photos with my new camera. I also like reading and swimming. In my free time, I help my father with his work on the farm where he grows crops and keeps animals. I like writing posts on social media.

My hero / A person that I am proud of

بطلي / شخص أفتخر به

Today, my father is an important doctor. My father's life used to be difficult. He studied to be a doctor at Cairo University and used to work as a doctor, too, sometimes at night, to learn all he could. He then got a job at a big hospital in Cairo. He continued to work hard but he didn't stop his studies and soon he became one of the most important doctors in Cairo. Now, he works in a big hospital in New Cairo. In 2020, many people became ill and he worked every day for many weeks to help them.

Places to visit in Egypt أماكن يمكن زيارتها في مصر

Egypt is a nice place to visit. There are a lot of interesting places. You can go to Giza, Luxor and Aswan. The weather is very good. The people are kind. The prices are cheap. There are many historical places in Cairo. The Egyptian museum is an important place to visit. It has many statues inside it. You can visit it to know about Egypt's past. Tourists can take many photos there. The pyramids of Giza are also very interesting. Tourists can enjoy riding horses and camels at the pyramids. They can also enjoy the sound and light show. They can visit the citadel and enjoy their time.

Helping the environment مساعدة البيئة

Our natural environment gives us everything that we need. We get air, water, food, and many other things from the environment. We can save the environment by making sure that we take care of the nature. We should

save water. Water is very important in our environment, so we should never pollute water. We can recycle many things instead of throwing them away. Trees are good for the environment and help reduce air pollution. We should plant more trees. This will help to improve the size of natural places for animals. We should teach our children to look after the environment.

What you and your family usually do in the holidays

ماذا تفعل أنت وأسرتك في الأجازات

Holidays are great. They give us a chance to have some rest. They also help us to renew our life and have some fun. As for my family, we don't get up early in the holidays. We do a lot of things in the holidays. We usually go to Alex and enjoy the sea and the beach. We like going to the Nile. We sometimes go to the park in the city centre. We play there and enjoy the fresh air. We also visit our grandparents. I love holidays very much.

A famous Egyptian مصري مشهور

We should all be proud of Magdy Yacoub. He was born in 1935 in Bilbeis. His family used to travel to many places because his father was an important doctor. Magdy also became a doctor. He used to work in a special hospital in London. At this hospital, Magdy used to help to give people new hearts for the first time. Before the 1980s, people with heart problems often used to die. In 2009, Magdy Yacoub started a charity for ill children in Aswan. I love Dr Yacoub very much.

The importance of learning many languages

أهمية تعلم لغات عديدة

Learning other languages is very important. It is a form of communication with other nations because we can't understand other people without knowing their languages. There are many reasons why learning a new language is a good idea. It helps you to communicate with new people. It helps you to see things from a different view, or understand other cultures. It helps you to become a better listener. It helps you to understand both your home and the world better. It also gives people different abilities. It connects you to the international community.

Unit 7

Technology and the future

Vocabulary

advice	نصيحة	famous	مشهور	pull	يجذب
agree	يوافق	formal	رسمي	push	يدفع
air	الهواء	future	مستقبل	real	حقيقي
allow	يسمح	good for	صالح لـ	reason	سبب
app	تطبيق	have a headache	لديه صداع	regards	تحيات
bad for	سئ لـ	heading	عنوان	reply	يرد
be addicted to	مدمن لـ	headphones	سماعات الأذن	research	بحث
believe	يعتقد	health	الصحة	resources	موارد
benefits	فوائد	hearing	السمع	results	نتائج
businesses	أعمال	helicopter	هليكوبتر	robot	إنسان آلي
by mistake	بالخطأ	hope	أمل - يأمل	save time	يوفر وقت
check	يفحص	horrible	فظيع	screen	شاشة
choice	اختيار	hurt	يؤلم - يؤذي	shop	يتسوق
climate	مناخ	illness	مرض	shopping	تسوق
coat	بلاطو	improve	يحسن	sincerely	باخلاص
connection	صلة	invent	يخترع	social media	تواصل اجتماعي
cool	رائع - جذاب	invention	اختراع	solar panel	ألواح شمسية
copy	ينسخ - نسخة	language	لغة	space	فضاء
cost	يكلف	laugh	يضحك	speed	سرعة
damage	تلف	lever	رافعة \ مقبض	suddenly	فجأة
dangers	مخاطر	look like	يشبه	technology	تكنولوجيا
debate	مناظرة	machine	آلة	text	يرسل
delivery	توصيل	model	نموذج	thought	تكفير
describe	يصف	motorbike	دراجة بخارية	title	عنوان
description	وصف	necessary	ضروري	translate	يترجم
disagree	لا يوافق	order	يأمر - يطلب	translation	ترجمة
disappear	يختفي	owe to	يستدين لـ	transport	النقل
drop	يسقط	planets	كواكب	view	منظر
electricity	كهرباء	pollute	يلوث	warm	دافئ
expert	خبير	pollution	تلوث	wheel	عجلة
explore	يستكشف	predict	يتنبأ	wings	أجنحة
faithfully	باخلاص	prediction	تنبؤ	wish	يتمنى

Exercises on Vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- My friend wants to have GPS on his mobile.
 a computer b lap c app d ape
- 2- These headphones can translate a language another language
 a in b on c from d into
- 3- The can fly without wings.
 a bike b helicopter c taxi d car
- 4- The men tried to the bus but they couldn't move it.
 a push b bunch c brush d fly
- 5- I want to shopping on foot .
 a do b visit c go d pass
- 6- What is the helicopter ? -It flies 200 km an hour
 a fast b speedy c speed d late
- 7- I don't want to spend my time
 a travel b travelled c travels d travelling
- 8- Miss Abeer would prefer a new mobile.
 a have b having c to have d has
- 9- I can at home and buy the things I want in a few minutes
 a stay b travel c go d walk
- 10- I will wait for the of my shopping.
 a deliver b delivery c receiver d device
- 11- Shopping online can affect other in cities.
 a busy b puzzles c quizzes d businesses
- 12- What can you do your online shopping ?
 a make b do c allow d spend
- 13- Which do you use most , Facebook or Twitter?
 a app b device c equipment d set
- 14- Egypt has a lot of water such as The Red sea .
 a resources b rubbish c rivers d lakes
- 15- Recycling can help us get rid of
 a invention b production c pollution d shopping
- 16- The horse can run at the of a car .
 a speed b fast c quick d quickly
- 17- My head hurts me badly , I have a nasty
 a colic b cold c flu d headache
- 18- Pull this to start the machine .
 a liver b lever c level d door
- 19- Some teenagers say things on Facebook which annoy us.
 a horrible b nice c cool d good
- 20- How many planets are there in ?
 a room b space c pace d replace

Exercises on language

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- Roquia 6 years old next year .
 a will be b is c is going to be d will be being
- 2- I hope my sister her next exam .
 a passes b is passing c is going to pass d will pass
- 3- I am sure it next Friday.
 a rains b is going to rain c is raining d will rain
- 4- We football tomorrow .
 a play b are going to play c will play d are playing
- 5- In the future , we be able to travel by rocket.
 a are b would c could d will
- 6- If you study hard . you
 a succeed b will succeed c are succeeding d succeeded
- 7- If it tomorrow , I will stay at home .
 a rain b will rain c rains d rained
- 8- I shall visit you I have time.
 a if b of c off d by
- 9- If Ia lot of money,I will help the poor.
 a do b have c to be d be
- 10- We will play football we are free .
 a why b when c where d how
- 11- If you get full marks, I you a bike .
 a why b when c where d how
- 12- What I do if I make mistakes ?
 a should b did c have d had
- 13- If you are ill , you should to your doctor.
 a goes b going c to go d go
- 14- If you are tired , you go to bed.
 a will b should c make d might
- 15- You make noise if your father is asleep .
 a should b will c could d shouldn't
- 16- What invention we see in the near future ?
 a do b will c would d are
- 17- I think the headphones us in the future.
 a helps b will help c helped d has helped
- 18- I predict that we flying motorbikes in 20 years' time.
 a 'll have b have c 're having d had
- 19- You should always healthy food.
 a eats b eating c to eat d eat
- 20- You shouldalways ready for the exams.
 a do b have c to be d be

Test on unit 7

1-Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1- Omer's favourite hobby is.....

- a** writing **b** reading **c** singing **d** drawing

2- Omer's loves nature.

- a** brother **b** sister **c** father **d** mother

3- Omer usually play game on his.....

- a** TV **b** mobile **c** laptop **d** book

4- Omer doesn't like

- a** writing **b** reading **c** singing **d** drawing

2-Finish the following dialogue:

Omer and Ahmed are talking about the most important invention

Omar :Hello Ahmed, (1) ?

Ahmed : Hi Omer . I think the internet

Omar : Do you often use the Internet?

Ahmed : (2).....

Omar : (3).....?

Ahmed :I first use it 4 years ago.

Omar : Do you think that the Internet will replace Libraries?

Ahmed : (4).....

Omar : (5), too?

Ahmed : Of course , no. I think we always need teachers .

2-Finish the following two mini-dialogues: (خاص بطلاب الأزهر)

Omer asks Ahmed about his opinion of modern technology

Omer : ?

Ahmed : I think it has made life easier.

Yara thinks that English is easier than French

Yara : I thinks that English is easier than French.

Rana :

3-Read the following passage and answer the questions

One day, Zeina went for a walk in the park. Suddenly she saw a huge cat which was smiling and looking at her. Zeina was frightened and ran away from the cat quickly , but the cat chased her. Zeina ran behind a tree which had a bin next to it .She picked up the bin and hit the cat hard. But the cat didn't stop chasing her. Suddenly Zeina saw a tap with a hose on it .She sprayed the cat with water in its face , so the cat ran away . Zeina was smiling happily , but she was in her bedroom. It was only a dream.

A) Answer the following questions:

1- Did Zeina really see the cat? Why?

2- What was smiling and looking at Zeina?

3- How did Zeina hit the cat?

B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :

4- There was a next to a tree.

a flower

b hen

c mouse

d bin

5- When Zeina saw the huge cat, she was

a surmised

b frightened

c happy

d pleased

6- Ran away means

a slept

b died

c escaped

d finished



5-Choose the correct answer from a , b ,c or d

1. Do you think that it will be easier to.....from Arabic to English next term?

a translate

b translation

c predict

d prediction

2. My mother always.....the shopping on Fridays.

a goes

b does

c makes

d looks

3. You can.....money when you buy from that shop. Things are cheaper in it.

a save

b waste

c lose

d stay

4. Thecan help you listen to music on the bus .

a headphone

b robot

c screen

d robot

5. The internet is a useful.....

a invent

b invention

c predict

d prediction

6. The socialwebsites help us communicate with our friends easily .

a means

b technology

c mobiles

d media

7. Too much watching screens can befor your eyes .

a good

b bad

c nice

d wonderful

8. My teacher advised me not to.....my time.

a waist

b lose

c miss

d waste

9. The.....can help us clean our homes

a carrot

b robot

c headphone

d rocket

10. Sugarin water if you stir it .

a appears

b disappears

c looks

d solves



5-Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word in brackets:

1- If you..... (save) money, you won't regret.

2- If you(listens) to too much loud music, you get a headache.

3- If you..... (not / do) any exercise, you be healthy.

4- What..... (you will) do , if you win 2000000 LE ?



6-Write a paragraph of about 90 words on:

Modern technology

Unit 8

You are what you eat

Vocabulary

salty	مملح	taste	يتذوق	relax	يهدا
snack	وجبة خفيفة	bones	عظام	pepper	فلفل
spicy	لاذع	unusual	غير عادي	spinach	سبانخ
energy	الطاقة	beat	يضرب	falafel	فلافل
sweet	حلو	fry	يقلى	sweet potato	بطاطا
juicy	كثير العصارة	smell	يشم	art	الرسم - الفن
allergy	حساسية	pour	يصب	amount	كمية
fast food	طعام سريع	serve	يقدم	upset	قلق - يزعج
delicious	لذيذ	hungry	جوعان	revise	يراجع
chips	شيبسي	I am full	انا شبعان	explain	يشرح
netball	كرة شبكة	rice pudding	ارز بلبن	own	يمتلك
spices	توابل	boil	يغلي	painting	الرسم
vegetables	خضار	watermelon	بطيخة	draw	يرسم
olives	زيتون	heat	يسخن	perhaps	ربما
nuts	مكسرات	chop	بقطع	sort	نوع
offer	يقدم	century	قرن	island	جزيرة
plates	اطباق	humans	البشر	main	اساسي
teenager	مراهق	quiz	نغز	unfortunately	لسوء الحظ
type	نوع	allergic	حساس	topic	موضوع
athletics	الغاب قوي	bowl	سلطانية	surprise	مفاجأة
add	يضيف	fork	شوكة	introduce	يقدم
grapes	عنب	omelette	اوملتيت	furthermore	بالإضافة
practise	يمارس	fridge	ثلاجة	point	نقطة
describe	يصف	butter	زبدة	situation	موقف
oven	فرن	onions	بصل	expensive	غالي
dairy	منتجات ألبان	knife	سكين	Philippines	الفلبين
products	منتجات	call	ينادي	morocco	المغرب
recipe	وصفة	ground	الأرض	japan	اليابان
protein	بروتين	diet	رجيم	Senegal	السنغال
sense	حاسة	balance	توازن	Britain	بريطانيا
instructions	تعليمات	advice	نصيحة	Malaysia	ماليزيا
fresh	طازج	reason	سبب	India	الهند

Exercises on Vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- Before exams , you should always eat food.
 a healthy b filthy c dirty d unhealthy
- 2- What should you eat if you are ?
 a hunger b hungry c angry d thirsty
- 3- You can choose nuts or fruit of sweets.
 a instead b inside c outside d still
- 4- While studying , I take ten – break .
 a minute b minutes c minutes' d minute's
- 5- Ahmed is fat , he should some exercise .
 a give b make c does d do
- 6- I will stay tonight to finish my work.
 a up b on c in d at
- 7- We love to eat Samosas for a snack hot tea
 a for b about c with d within
- 8- I wouldn't like to eat rice pudding. I am really
 a empty b hungry c thirsty d full
- 9- I really want to thank you your last email.
 a for b of c in d about
- 10- There are a few types cakes that have nuts in them.
 a in b of c about d for
- 11- We should eat food which gives us a lot of
 a allergy b energy c allergic d Algeria
- 12- My mother cooks most of our food in the
 a over b oven c fridge d table
- 13- do you always eat between meals.
 a snacks b lunch c supper d dinner
- 14- Which is the most dish with the Egyptians?
 a popular b good c bad d nice
- 15- He died 70.
 a age b in the age c aged d old
- 16- Dairy products like milk and cheese help us to have strong
 a hair b lips c bones d nose
- 17- A lot of sugar is bad for your
 a hair b cheeks c legs d teeth
- 18- food is always healthy.
 a Fresh b Salty c Sugary d Spicy
- 19- This food has no taste. some salt to it .
 a Add b Take c Cook d See
- 20- Could you heat some butter in a frying ?
 a plate b dish c pan d bin

Exercises on language

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- There are too people at the station, so it's crowded.
 a much b few c many d little
- 2- I can't go to the cinema today because I have too work.
 a little b many c few d much
 I know people in Cairo, not many.
 a two few b many c much d too little
- 3- She's got too money, so she can't buy the camera.
 a much b few c little d many
- 4- Ali spends time with his cousins.
 a many b too many c few d a lot of
- 5- She hasn't furniture in her room.
 a too few b much c many d few
- 6- He drinks tea with sugar.
 a a little b a few c many d few
- 7- There are too people.
 a much b little c lots of d many
- 8- How money do you need?
 a many b few c much d long
- 9- Can I have some tea, please.
 a much b most c many d more
- 10- I know a words of French .
 a few b much c less d many
- 11- You shouldn't eat too sweets.
 a much b many c little d lot
- 12- Here is some useful to help you revise for exams.
 a advice b advise c advising d advices
- 13- I like eating grapes and bananas.
 a much b little c a lot d lots of
- 14- Have you got money to buy new clothes?
 a few b many c enough d some
- 15- My sister eats meat than me .
 a many b a lot c fewer d less
- 16- Would you like more rice pudding? -No ,thank., I am full .
 a some b any c many d a few
- 17- Do you need cup of coffee?
 a a b some c many d few
- 18- They'll finish answering the exam in time. It is very easy.
 a many b a little c a few d much
- 19- eat too much fats
 a Never b Does c Do d Didn't
- 20- Always fresh food and vegetables.
 a eat b eats c eating d ate

Test on unit 8

1-Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

- 1- Dad is good at.....
 a swimming b football c riding d basketball
- 2- Mum's.....are delicious.
 a foods b cookies c salads d cakes
- 3- My.....likes making things.
 a dad b mum c sister d brother
- 4- Dad likes.....
 a sports b salad c cooking d fishing

2-Finish the following dialogue:

- Ahmed : (1) ?
 Father : You should eat healthy food .
 Ahmed : (2) ?
 Father : Healthy food contains proteins , vitamins , fats and carbohydrates.
 Ahmed : I think fats are not healthy.
 Father : Yes but you (3)
 Ahmed : Should I eat amounts of fruit and vegetables?
 Father : (4)
 Ahmed : What are dairy products ?
 Father : (5)

2-Finish the following two mini-dialogues: (خاص بطلاب الأزهر)

1. Omer : Why is eating nuts useful before exams ?
 Ahmed :
 2. Ali : ?
 Maher : Ahmed will win the race because he practise really well.

3-Read the following passage and answer the questions

Most people have three meals every day; breakfast, lunch and dinner. They eat these meals at known times; in the morning, in the afternoon and in the evening. But in fact most of **them** don't care about what they should eat for each meal. Doctors say that healthy food is very important, and people should eat lots of fruits and vegetables. People should not eat too many cakes. Doctors advise people to drink a lot of water and milk every day and not to have too many sugar drinks. To keep healthy, doctors advise people not to stay at home all the time. They should go for walks, do exercise or practise any sport.

A) Answer the following questions:

- 1- What should people eat and drink to keep healthy?

 2- How many meals are there in the day?

 3- What do doctors advise people not to do?

□ **B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :**

- 4- The underlined word "them" refers to
 a doctors b people c fruits d meals
- 5- people care about food.
 a All b Many c Few d No
- 6- Doctors say that people should not eat too many
 a cakes b vegetables c fruits d drinks



4-Choose the correct answer from a , b ,c or d

- 1- There are a few oranges left.....you like some? "Yes, please".
 a Did b Were c Do d Would
- 2- Children like eating hawawshi because it is
 a sweet b juicy c delicious d terrible
- 3- She always chops tomatoes and vegetables tosalad.
 a do b make c keep d pour
- 4- The healthiestyou can eat is fruit.
 a nap b snake c snack d snap
- 5- Although fast food is delicious , it is
 a healthy b wealth c wealthy d unhealthy
- 6- Eggs , meat and lentils contain
 a vitamins b proteins c fats d carbohydrates
- 7- I don't like eating fish because I amto it.
 a allergic b energetic c energy d allergy
- 8- Many people like eating sweets which includesin them.
 a not b lot c net d nuts
- 9- Don'ttoo much salt to the food as it is unhealthy.
 a add b put c pour d heat
- 10- In summer we like eating watermelons as they arefruit.
 a salty b spicy c juicy d fatty



5-Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word in brackets:

- 1- You should not eat just..... (much) sweets
- 2- Would you like to eat..... (any) fruit ?
- 3- We have got..... (little) money than you. You should lend us.
- 4- Mohammed eats..... (many) chocolate so he becomes ill .



6-Write a paragraph about of 90 words on:
(Unusual food you have tried)

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

Unit 9

Watch listen and make

Vocabulary

script	نص	pottery	أنية فخار	guess	يخمن
costumes	أزياء	stone	حجر	a blog	منشور
make-up	مكياج	textile	نسيج	events	أحداث
scenery	منظر	statue	تمثال	newspaper	جريدة
show	يعرض	join	يلتحق	fall	يقع
acting	تمثيل	colourful	ملون	hide	يخفي
musical	موسيقى	chart	رسم بياني	leave	يغادر
instrument	آلة	preference	تفضيل	local	محلي
cool	رائع	orchestra	فرقة	international	دولي
cartoon	كارتون	musician	موسيقيار	boring	ممل
art	الفن	reporter	مراسل	invite	يدعو
century	قرن	wonder	يتعجب	invitation	دعوة
view	منظر - رأي	hug	حضان	actions	أحداث
sculpture	تمثال	blind	أعمى	adventure	مغامرة
free	مجانا	deaf	أصم	request	طلب
recommend	يوصى	braille	طريقة برايل	offer	يقدم - عرض
review	مقالة نقدية	proud of	فخوري	escape	يهرب
area	منطقة	radio	إذاعة	theme park	ملاهي
portrait	لوحة	disabled	عاجز	star	نجم
ability	قدرة	skills	مهارات	reviewer	ناقد
activities	أنشطة	classical	كلاسيكي	conversation	محادثة
damage	يتلف	wheelchair	كرسي	party	حفلة
club	نادي	include	بشمل	normal	عادي
photograph	صورة	interview	مقابلة	complete	يكمل
calligraphy	فن الخط	lights	إشارات	Jurassic	عصر جوراسي
sew	يخيط	traffic	مرور	scary	مخيف
artist	رسام	stairs	سلالم	present	يقدم
islamic	إسلامي	transport	النقل	presentation	تقديم
paint	يرسم	public	العام	machine	آلة
fire fighter	رجل إطفاء	objects	أشياء	recycle	يعيد تدوير
a play	مسرحية	shout	يصيح	land	تهبط
drama	دراما	imagine	يتخيل	fires	حرائق
theatre	مسرح	introduction	مقدمة	summary	ملخص
a hall	صالة	list	قائمة	hidden	مخفي
concert	حفل موسيقى	difficulty	صعوبة	ideas	أفكار
program	برنامج	recently	حديثاً	bring	يحضر
clay	صلصال	relationship	علاقة	ride	يركب

Exercises on Vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- Playing the is my favourite hobby.
 a cello b stamps c chess d football
- 2- The violin is one of the musical
 a tools b machines c instruments d astronauts
- 3- We need someone to sew the
 a costumes b customs c cosmetics d colours
- 4- This portrait was painted by a great
 a art b artist c farmer d teacher
- 5- I can play chess with foreigners
 a on air b online c off line d on desk
- 6- I can nice photos with my mobile.
 a make b write c take d do
- 7- My father used to the guitar .
 a do b play c make d give
- 8- She has got a new sewing machine to our clothes.
 a saw b so c say d sew
- 9- To me playing the piano is more exciting than playing the
 a trumpet b ball c goal d art
- 10- You have to pay to enter the museum but it is for the kids.
 a money b dollars c free d busy
- 11- My son how to play chess.
 a knows b leaves c gets d gives
- 12- The students who are good at can take part in the play .
 a act b acting c actor d actress
- 13- I can't play music but I can paint for the play.
 a sins b since c play d scenery
- 14- We always go to the to play with my friends.
 a club b cup c class d room
- 15- My son enjoyed playing with children his age.
 a on b of c off d over
- 16- Tourists from all the world visit The Egyptian Museum.
 a over b of c off d on
- 17- I started taking nice on a school trip.
 a potato b sweet potato c photographs d Pluto
- 18- We went on a school trip to park.
 a painting b theme c pay d art
- 19- There are of famous Egyptian in the museum .
 a portraits b ports c parties d cartoon
- 20- You should decide your goal to achieve it .
 a on b to c of d about

Exercises on language

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- Can you me?
 a helped b help c to help d helping
- 2- I can read English but I know the meaning of each word.
 a can b could c can't d couldn't
- 3- My little son able to spell difficult words in English.
 a can b is c are d were
- 4- I'd rather a comic film.
 a watching b to watch c watched d watch
- 5- She can the drum.
 a play b to play c plays d playing
- 6- Are you to climb this mountain ?
 a enable b able c ability d capable
- 7- I don't how to play the violin.
 a no b know c knew d known
- 8- Do you know to make tea the English way?
 a what b when c how d where
- 9- I prefer watching films to to the theme park.
 a go b going c went d on going
- 10- I suggest that he our place immediately .
 a leaves b left c leave d leaving
- 11- I recommend the zoo.
 a visit b should visit c visiting d to visit
- 12- I don't know if I answer this question, can you?
 a how to b can't c able to d can
- 13- Is this doctor able my illness?
 a to cure b cure c curing d to curing
- 14- They able to do that test, it's very difficult.
 a don't b haven't c aren't d wasn't
- 15- You are the best at writing, you write the script?
 a can b are c is d does
- 16- Roquia and I how to sew costumes.
 a know b knows c known d knowing
- 17- I'm able to draw and paint, but I how to do calligraphy
 a am not able b don't know c doesn't know d can't
- 18- A film star has the to act well.
 a enable b able c ability d capable
- 19- She is cook our lunch on her own.
 a enable b able c ability d capable
- 20- I want to know to play the trumpet.
 a what b when c how d where

Test on unit 9

1-Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1- Where did you go yesterday ?

a post office

b market

c chemist's

d hospital

2- What did you buy ?

a some meat

b some medicine

c stamps

d oranges

3- How much did you pay ?

a ten pounds

b 200 pounds

c fifty pounds

d five pounds

4- Who was ill ?

a My father

b My mother

c My little sister

d My brother

2-Finish the following dialogue:

Omer asks Khaled how to achieve the best results at exams

Omer : (1)

Khaled : Sure, I'll tell you.

Omer : Ok. I'm listening.

Khaled : You shouldn't(2)

Omer : (3)

Khaled : You should(4)

Omer : Thank you.

2-Finish the following two mini-dialogues: (خاص بطلاب الأزهر)

Radwa :

Aya : Not at all

Kamal : Can I help you?

Omar :

3-Read the following passage and answer the questions

There was a man who had a lot of money. He decided to put all his money in a hole at the bottom of his garden. Every week, the man took out his money to look at it. One day, a thief saw the man looking at his money. That night, the thief took it all. When the man realised this the next day, he shouted. His neighbours quickly came round and he told them about his problem. "Have you been using the money?" a neighbour asked. "No, I only looked at it," he replied.

"Then you should look in the hole again," said the neighbour. "It will do you just as much good."

A) Answer the following questions:

1. Why do you think the man put his money in a hole?

.....

2. What has the man been doing with the money?

.....

3. Why did the neighbours come round quickly?

.....

B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :

4. Where is the money now?

a in the hole

b in a different garden.

c thief has it

d the neighbours have it

5. The underlined word " it " refers to

a the man

b the hole

c the money

d the garden

6. Why does the neighbour say " It will do you just as much good "?

a Because money is not important if you don't use it.

d Because he will never find the thief.

b Because he might find it if he looks again.

c Because he will feel better if he looks again.

4-Choose the correct answer from a , b ,c or d

1- The teacher chose Yara to in the new play.

a make

b do

c write

d act

2- I like walking along the Nile to see the beautiful

a rubbish

b scenery

c pollution

d traffic

3- I went to my brother's school party and the pupils wore nice

a photos

b scripts

c costumes

d statues

4- My teacher teaches me to the cymbals .

a do

b play

c make

d give

5- The piano is a musical

a instrument

b tool

c machine

d tone

6- This song is composed by a great

a waiter

b assistant

c musician

d music

7- I'd rather go to the to watch a play.

a cinema

b museum

c market

d theatre

8- My mother has bought a new machine .

a sawing

b sewing

c swing

d sowing

9- He lost his eyesight when he was two years and became

a deaf

b dumb

c blind

d disable

10- You can't photos here. It is a military area .

a take

b make

c do

d give

5-Correct the word between brackets

1- My father..... (able) to climb the mountain.

2- Egypt knows..... (why) to overcome its economic problems.

3- I can(to play) music.

4- I 'd like(watched) a new film.

6-Write a paragraph about of 90 words on:

A review of Jurassic World Jurassic World

Unit 10

We are what we wear

Vocabulary

clothes	ملابس	popular	محبوب	shop window	نافذة محل
accessories	ملحقات	wear	يرتدي	toy	لعبة
describe	يصف	cost	يكلف - تكلفة	own	يمتلك
description	وصف	grow	يزرع - ينمو	gloves	قفاز
comfortable	مريح	smart	أنيق - ذكي	plants	نباتات
loose	واسع - فضفاض	cheap	رخيص	soil	التربة
colourful	ملون	similar	متشابه	government	حكومة
amount	كمية	tight	محكم - ضيق	produce	ينتج
striped	مقلم	light	خفيف	origin	اصل
scarf	ايشارب	heavy	ثقيل	quality	جودة -
traditional	تقليدي	a belt	حزام	bamboo	خيرزان
size	مقاس - حجم	leather	جلد	greener	أكثر خضرة
style	طراز - اسلوب	until	حتى	scientific	علمي
relaxed	مسترخ	although	مع ان	process	عملية
probably	من المحتمل	simple	بسيط	break off	ينقطع
special	خاص	necklace	عقد	lend	يسلف - يقرض
meal	وجبة	a flat	شقة	borrow	يستلف - يستعير
a bit	قليلا	chemicals	مواد كيميائية	trainers	حذاء رياضي
dress	فستان - يلبس	casual	غير رسمي	basket	سلة
outside	خارج	environment	البيئة	material	مادة خام
protect	يحمي	industry	الصناعة	result	نتيجة
warm	دافئ	luxury	ترف - فاخرة	price	السعر
occasion	مناسبة	crops	محاصيل	fit	مناسب - لائق
jewellery	مجوهرات	perfect	متقن - تام	customer	زبون
sports	الرياضة	pick	يقطف	shopkeeper	بائع
strange	غريب	hard	صلب - صعب	pretty	جميل - ظريف
electric	كهربائي	soft	ناعم - رقيق	extra	إضافي
wooden	خشبي	a uniform	زي	advert	إعلان
objects	أشياء	wedding	زفاف	include	يتضمن
a present	هدية	amazing	مدهش	imperfect	غير متقن
clothing	ملبس	discuss	يناقض	care for / about	يهتم بـ
sheet	ملاية	a factory	مصنع	a pair of	زوج من
ancient	قديم	member	فرد - عضو	tools	أدوات

Exercise on Vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- These are the types clothes I usually wear.
 a of b on c by d off
- 2- I like to be comfortable and feel in my clothes.
 a relaxation b terrible c horrible d relaxed
- 3- The sun is strong today so I will wear my
 a coat b jumper c sunglasses d blanket
- 4- Although their clothes were simple , they wore heavy
 a jewellery b flats c baskets d tins
- 5- I have bought a shirt .
 a striped b stripped c skin d straight
- 6- I think teachers shouldn't wear clothes.
 a formal b tradition c casual d suit
- 7- I will buy these for my sister.
 a ring b bracelet c earrings d necklace
- 8- This shirt is made of the best
 a metal b leather c material d mattress
- 9- Cotton is in Egypt.
 a grew b grown c growing d used to grow
- 10- I think clothes factories are for the environment.
 a good b bad c fine d excellent
- 11- Can I 100 pounds from you ?
 a lend b give c borrow d to borrow
- 12- My sisters are the same so they borrow each other's clothes.
 a age b colour c beauty d size
- 13- I want to play football so I will my new
 a trainer b train c trainers d tailors
- 14- I like sports .
 a doing b making c practise d train
- 15- These trainers are better than the ones I used to wear.
 a many b few c much d more
- 16- I usually wear clothes.
 a sport b sport's c sports' d sports
- 17- Egypt is famous growing crops to make material.
 a on b to c in d for
- 18- Cotton is used to make clothes .
 a luxury b bad c sad d poor
- 19- Many people work in the cotton
 a dust b duster c industry d kitchen
- 20- Our soil and our climate is for growing cotton.
 a perfect b imperfect c unsuitable d bad

Exercises on Grammar

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

1- It was a , big , American car

a wonderful

b new

c old

d white

2- I saw a nice tall Egyptian tower yesterday.

a blond

b round

c white

d old

3- I bought a handbag.

a red , new , old

b fantastic , new , leather

c fantastic , leather. New

d red ,old

4- She is wearing an necklace .

a iron ,expensive

b ugly, silver , cheap

c expensive ,big ,gold

d nice , gold

5- What a blouse !

a nice , long, cotton

b nice ,cotton, long

c long ,nice ,cotton

d cotton ,long ,nice

6- Andrea had a..... in her hair yesterday.

a nice yellow bow

b yellow nice bow

c bow nice yellow

d nice bow yellow

7- She lost a

a small white cat

b white small cat

c cat small white

c white cat small

I bought..... oranges.

a great some big

b big great some

c some big great

d some great big

8- We met.....people at the conference.

a very smart two

two very smart

c two smart very

d very two smart

9- The clown was wearing a hat.

a big green-yellow

b green-yellow big

c big green and yellow

d yellow and green big

10- The cookies that you

- a smell baked delicious
- c baked smell delicious

- b smell delicious baked
- d delicious smell baked

11- Is it

- a outside getting cold
- c getting cold outside

- b cold getting outside
- d getting outside cold

12- The course you are

- a taking sounds interesting
- interesting sounds taking

- b sounds interesting taking
- d sounds taking interesting

13- My uncle wore a to the wedding.

- a silk blue tie
- c tie blue silk

- b blue silk tie
- d blue silk tie

14- Have you met that next door?

- a cute boy new
- c new boy cute

- b cute new boy
- d new cute boy

15- The house is

- a large and white
- c large white

- b white and large
- d white large

16- They live in a house.

- a large and white
- c large white

- b white and large
- d white large

17- My grandmother lives in the house on the corner

- a little blue, green and white
- c little, blue, green, and white

- b little blue and green and white
- d little green and white and blue

18- The store carries an assortment of objects.

- a interesting new, old and antique
- c interesting, old and new and antique

- b new, old, interesting and antique
- d new interesting, old and antique

19- We went for a two-week cruise on a ocean liner.

- a incredible brand-new, huge Italian
- c Italian incredible, brand-new, huge

- b incredible, brand-new -huge Italian
- d incredible, huge, brand-new Italian

20- I bought a pair of boots.

- a new, nice, red rain
- c red nice new rain

- b nice new red rain
- d new, nice, red rain

Test on unit 10

1- Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1- What is this text about?

a hobbies

b books

c clothes

d schools

2- Why does Roquia wear her sunglasses?

a to sleep

b to protect her eyes

c to swim

d to read

3- What type of clothes does Zeina wear?

a casual

b new

c modern

d traditional

4- What does Omar look like?

a lazy

b ugly

c dirty

d smart

2-Finish the following dialogue:

Adam : What is your favourite hobby?

Nadi : ..(1)..... I play it on Fridays.

Adam : (2).....?

Nadi : In the club.

Adam :(3).....?

Nadi : In my father's car.

Adam : Who do you play it with?

Nadi : I play with my best friend.

Adam : (4).....?

Nadi : Yes, I(5)..... reading.

2-Finish the following two mini-dialogues: (خاص بطلاب الأزهر)

Shopkeeper :?

Rana : Yes, I want to buy the red dress.

Kamal : How much is this mobile?

Omar :

3- Read the following passage and answer the questions:

When Aya was very small, she couldn't play chess but she liked playing with her mother's chess pieces. She liked the chess pieces because they were pretty. Her favourite pieces were the kings, the queens, the knights and the rocks. When she was five, her mother taught her how to play it. Aya plays chess with her mother. She also plays with her friends and she usually wins. She can't play with her little sister because her little sister isn't old enough. She doesn't like playing with her brother because he is not good enough. She sometimes plays with him and always wins.

A. Answer the following questions:

1. Why did Aya like her mother's chess pieces?

.....

2. When did she learn to play chess?

.....

3. Why can't she play with her sister?

.....

B. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

4. Aya's brother isenough to play chess.
 a. good b. not good c. clever d. careful
5. Aya liked playing with her mother's
 a. chess pieces b. chess album c. chess box d. chess quiz
6. When Aya was five, hertaught her to play chess.
 a. father b. brother c. mother d. uncle

4- Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

- 1- Cotton is used to makeclothes.
 a Luxor b welfare c luxury d laundry
- 2- How much does this screen?
 a price b cost c cheap d expensive
- 3- You shouldthese trousers on in the changing room .
 a try b get c turn d focus
- 4- Although factories are useful , they cause air
 a purity b green c pollution d clean
- 5- Women always wear head
 a scarf b glasses c scissors d tongs
- 6- The Delta is known for its rich
 a sell b salt c floor d soil
- 7- Footballers always wear lightto run fast.
 a trousers b sandals c trainers d slippers
- 8- The bride wears a whiteon her wedding day.
 a dress b skirt c blouse d jeans
- 9- Young people wear jeans and t-shirts . They like to be
 a formal b casual c customer d ugly
- 10- Cotton clothes are known to be
 a hard b wool c soft d bad

5-Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word in brackets:

- 1- He saw a..... (tall fantastic young) lady .
- 2- The bag is made..... (by) leather .
- 3- My father will buy me a nice ,.....(America) mobile.
- 4- When the teacher enters the class , it becomes..... (quite) .

6- Write a paragraph about of 90 words on:

A special occasion you are going to soon.

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

.....

Unit 11

The future of our planet

vocabulary

planet	كوكب	intention	نية	share	يشارك
post	منشور	turbine	توربين	gate	بوابة
sunlight	ضوء الشمس	reuse	يعيد استخدام	return	يعود
India	الهند	flood	يفيض - فيضان	sunhat	قبعة شمس
turn	يدور	intention	نية	drop	يسقط
pollution	التلوث	storm	عاصفة	midday	منتصف النهار
traffic	المرور	solution	حل	companies	شركات
danger	الخطر	hunter	صياد	reserve	محمية يحجز
roof	السطح	melt	يذوب	decay	يفسد
wind	الرياح	equipment	معدات	determine	يحدد على
national	قومي	vehicle	مركبة	liquid	سائل
park	حديقة	trekking	السير	chemistry	كيمياء
extra	إضافي	events	أحداث	ocean	محيط
alarm	إنذار	path	ممر	mangrove	مانجروف
local	محلي	kill	يقتل	scary	مخيف
desert	صحراء	cause	يسبب	rock	صخرة
vote	يصوت	approach	يقترب	climbing	تسلق
evidence	دليل	seeds	بذور	stars	النجوم
damage	يتلف	temperature	حرارة	gazing	مراقبة
Jordan	الأردن	fires	حرائق	snorkel	يفطس
tram	ترام	remote	بعيد	balloon	منطاد
race	سباق	drone	طائرة بدون طيار	boring	ممل
get off	ينزل	conservation	حفظ	bored	متضايق
screen	شاشة	suitable	مناسب	fun	متعة
stale	غير طازج	forest	غابة	sunset	غروب الشمس
solve	يحل	filter	يرشح - فلتير - مصفاة	miss	يفتقد
wildlife	حياة برية	location	موقع	imagine	يتخيل
panels	ألواح	system	نظام	toward	في اتجاه
install	يركب - يثبت	bacteria	بكتريا	Japanese	ياباني
drought	الجفاف	farmlands	ارض زراعية	ruins	انقاض
reduce	يخفض	volunteer	متطوع	reply	رد - يرد
save	ينقذ - يوفر	suitcase	حقيرة	towel	فوطاة
repair	يصلح	tortoise	سلحفاة	station	محطة
turbine	توربين	plant	نبات - يغرس	fortress	حصن
reuse	يعيد استخدام	diving	الغوص	Spain	أسبانيا
flood	يفيض - فيضان	coral reef	شعب مرجانية	simple	بسيط

Exercise on vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- Where are you going the weekend?
 a in b on c at d for
- 2- I think I will trekking
 a go b make c walk d run
- 3- I am very about next weekend.
 a excited b excite c exciting d excitement
- 4- We are going to buy a new washing
 a mobile b machine c table d computer
- 5- My mother is in the kitchen .She is
 a washing b swimming c washing up d sleeping
- 6- The High Dam protects Egypt from
 a floods b rain c volcanoes d arthquakes
- 7- His case becomes than yesterday.
 a bad b good c well d worse
- 8- Air pollution becomes worse because of change.
 a weather b air c climate d clay
- 9- Firefighters help to the building by putting out the fire .
 a save b safe c surf d slave
- 10- The forest is full of
 a shops b wildlife c knives d supermarkets
- 11- There is a lot of pollution from the traffic in our city.
 a water b light c noisy d air
- 12- Trees will help air pollution.
 a reduce b increase c reducing d increasing
- 13- We should a lot of trees everywhere .
 a eat b planet c put d plant
- 14- Trees are for the environment .
 a bad b good c worse d badly
- 15- We will plant trees on the school to make a garden.
 a ceiling b reef c roof d raft
- 16- Throwing old phones can be bad for the environment.
 a out b in c on d away
- 17- We can parts from old phones to repair others.
 a reuse b abuse c not use d using
- 18- energy will help reduce air pollution.
 a Yellow b Red c Green d Brown
- 19- The can catch wild animals from the forest .
 a teacher b hunter c farmer d fisherman
- 20- We can make electricity from the sun using solar
 a windows b robes c panels d pans

Exercise on grammar

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- I am sure she visit us tomorrow.
 a will b may c can d is going to
- 2- The chair is broken .You to fall.
 a will b may c can d are going
- 3- Someone is knocking on the door. I will it .
 a to open b opened c opens d open
- 4- The girls going to visit the temple next week.
 a were b have c are d will
- 5- I am going a week on my uncle's farm.
 a stay b staying c will stay d to stay
- 6- Are you to buy a car next month?
 a go b going c goes d got
- 7- What are you to do next weekend?
 a go b going c goes d went
- 8- I hope you yourself on the farm.
 a are enjoying b 'll enjoy c enjoy d would enjoy
- 9- Will you me some photos?
 a send b sending c to send d sends
- 10- Next Friday is going to an exciting day for us.
 a being b be c will be d would be
- 11- I a party on my birthday .This is my plan
 a give b am going to give c would give d will give
- 12- My uncles and my aunts to visit us.
 a are going b will c can d would
- 13- Be careful or you make an accident .
 a are going to b will c can d must
- 14- The sky is clear . It rain.
 a is going to b is not going to c will d can
- 15- I am looking forward to a picnic in the countryside.
 a having b have c has d had
- 16- Are you going to a project about the ancient sites.
 a make b do c play d have
- 17- I hope you will your weekend!
 a make b do c play d enjoy
- 18- I'm sure he
 a will succeed b is going to succeed c succeeding d succeed
- 19- She medicine. This is her intention.
 a 'll study b is going to study c is studying d studies
- 20- I am hungry .I think I have a sandwich.
 a going to b will c am going to d go to

Test on unit 11

1-Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d :

1- What is important to do?

a save water

b to boil water

c to waste water

d to wash

2- How can we save water?

a by taking long shower

b by taking short shower

c by taking big shower

d by taking small shower

3- What must we do when we brush our teeth?

a Turn on taps

b Don't use water

c Don't use taps

d Turn off taps

4- What must we do with taps that drip?

a fix them

b close them

c break them

d sell them

2-Finish the following dialogue:

Mohamed : What are you doing?

Ali : (1)

Mohamed : What is the article about?

Ali : Drones!

Mohamed : (2) ?

Ali : Yes, they can fly alone.

Mohamed : Do they need a person to fly them?

Ali : (3) we can use remote controls.

Mohamed : (4) ?

Ali : Yes, they are very useful.

Mohamed : (5) ?

Ali : We can use them for solving some environmental problem.

2-Finish the following two mini-dialogues:(خاص بطلاب الأزهر)

 **Ahmed** : What problems do people have when it is very hot?

Rana :

 **Omer** : ?

Khaled : If the earth gets hotter, the ice in the Arctic and Antarctica will melt more quickly.

3-Read the following passage and answer the questions

It is important to know what to do in case of fire. Fires can be deadly. So knowing what to do in a fire can save your life. First, look around and locate the nearest door. If the door is closed, check it for heat before you open it. If the door is hot, don't open it. Escape through a window instead. If the door is not hot, open it slowly to check whether smoke or fire will block your way out. After you leave the room, close the door behind you to **prevent** the fire from spreading. Then drop down and crawl! towards the exit. When you are outside, call the fire fighters. Sit down and stay calm until fire fighters arrive. Never go back into the house.

A) Answer the following questions:

- 1- How dangerous can fires be ?
- 2- What will you do if the door is closed ?
- 3- What should you do to prevent the fire from spreading?

B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :

- 4- Call the after leaving the house.
 a fire fighters b doctors c policemen d divers
- 5- You should until fire fighters arrive.
 a get nervous b stay calm c get angry d be happy
- 6- The underlined word " prevent " here means " "
 a late b stand c stop d open



4-Choose the correct answer from a , b ,c or d

- 1- Trees are the environment.
 a good b bad c terrible d horrible
- 2- Plants and animals when they die.
 a grow b decay c sleep d refresh
- 3- A is something made by scientists in chemistry or produced by chemistry.
 a nature b normal c chemical d chemist
- 4- Green inventions are environment
 a friend b friends c friendly d a friend
- 5- When my alarm clock off , I get up.
 a goes b turns c gets d comes
- 6- don't need pilots to fly them .
 a Planes b Drones c Helicopters d Jets
- 7- My father left Cairo yesterday .
 a to b in c from d for
- 8- Who will take part the competition ?
 a in b on c of d at
- 9- We will return in five time at 12 pm.
 a day b days c day's d days'
- 10- Make sure that your daughter wear clothes.
 a bad b not good c dirty d suitable



5-Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word in brackets:

- 1- I am going to..... (gone) to Cairo.
- 2- Do you(intending) to visit us?
- 3- Perhaps I (take) a picnic.
- 4- My father(is) 50 years old next month.



6- Write an e-mail of about 90 words to:

your friend Ahmed inviting him to your birthday party, telling him what you are going to do.
 Your name is Omer and your e-mail address is Omeramer@gmail.com

Unit 12

Languages and learning

Vocabulary

summary	ملخص	proud of	فخور بـ	normal	طبيعي
free	حر	achieve	ينجز	African	إفريقي
free time	وقت فراغ	dream	حلم - يحلم	European	أوروبي
sound	صوت	body	جسد	whole	كل
voice	صوت	facial	وجهي	Switzerland	سويسرا
podcast	نشرة	expression	تعبير	crossword	كلمات متقاطعة
follow	يتبع	diagram	شكل توضيحي	mean	يعنى
instructions	تعليمات	contact	يتصل	improve	يحسن
direction	اتجاه	communicate	يتواصل	manage	يدير
results	نتائج	multilingual	متعدد لغات	timetable	جدول
discuss	يناقش	international	دولي	alone	بمفرده
cloudy	غائم	community	مجتمع	role	دور
dictionary	قاموس	connect	يتصل	broken	مكسورة
review	مقال نقدي	identity	هوية	organise	ينظم
laugh	يضحك	advantages	مزايا	flashcards	كرت
menu	قائمة	dialect	لهجة	context	سياق
pass	ينجح	expert	خبير	article	مقال
secondary	ثانوي	difference	اختلاف	furniture	أثاث
castle	قلعة	suggestion	اقتراح	vocabulary	كلمات
manager	مدير	bees	النحل	comment	تعليق
university	جامعة	dance	يرقص	address	عنوان
learner	متعلم	scared	خائف	smoke	دخان
mostly	في الأغلب	possible	ممکن	application	طلب وظيفة
laboratory	معمل	field	حقل	form	استمارة
explain	يشرح	side	جانب	compare	يقارن
experiment	تجربة	serious	جاد - خطير	fact	حقيقة
disappointed	محبط	professor	استاذ	vet	طبيب بيطري
fix - repair	يصلح	lovely	جميل	noisy	صاخب

Exercise on vocabulary

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- Can you this quiz?
 a do b play c have d get
- 2- I always play football in my time.
 a busy b free c not free d flee
- 3- I can watch a TV tonight.
 a see b show c entertain d read
- 4- I always ask my parents advice.
 a to b about c for d after
- 5- What would you prefer tomorrow ?
 a do b doing c does d to do
- 6- The journalist wrote a film yesterday.
 a review b revision c view d viewers
- 7- Someone is stranger and asks for to the cinema?
 a direct b dialect c direction d action
- 8- You should follow the school
 a instruct b strict c reaction d instruction
- 9- You learn best reading and writing .
 a in b on c at d by
- 10- When I read about something new , I take in my notebook.
 a mats b notes c nuts d naps
- 11- I am busy my homework.
 a doing b do c to do d did
- 12- The carpenter is going to the broken furniture.
 a prepare b repair c reform d mind
- 13- Was the lesson hard
 a understand b understanding c understood d to understand
- 14- I learn by watching videos and looking at
 a diagrams b grams c germs d gum
- 15- I will the white shirt .
 a choose b choice c choosing d choice
- 16- We can this matter together then decide what to do .
 a decide b discuss c miss d lose
- 17- I learn better if I listen to my teacher the lesson.
 a explain b play c reclaim d claim
- 18- This article is so long. Can you it ?
 a summer b summarise c sum d sin
- 19- My friend is good at making funny stories.
 a out b for c down d up
- 20- He is in the lab doing an
 a experience b experiment c expert d exercise

Exercise on language

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d:

- 1- At the moment, my motherour dinner.
 a cooks b cooked c will cook d is cooking
- 2- I to Tanta the other day.
 a go b will go c went d was going
- 3- In the future there a lot of useful inventions.
 a was b will be c would be d are
- 4- If you on time tomorrow, you will catch your train.
 a leave b will leave c left d leaves
- 5- As my father , my little brother laughed .
 a talks b was talking c talking d will take
- 6- She her suitcase soon.
 a prepared b preparing c will prepare d is prepared
- 7- While we were going to school, we an accident.
 a see b were seeing c saw d will see
- 8- She always first.
 a comes b come c is coming d has come
- 9- Look ! Ahmed after the boy.
 a is running b runs c was running d ran
- 10- She late.
 a is always b comes always c always is d always was
- 11- Where did you yesterday?
 a went b go c goes d going
- 12- It in winter all over the world.
 a is raining b rain c will rain d rains
- 13- After I my homework , I will go out.
 a finish b has finished c is finishing d finished
- 14- He at five o'clock yesterday .
 a played b was playing c playing d play
- 15- Don't talk loudly, I you clearly now.
 a heard b can hear c am hearing d was hearing
- 16- I am sure she visit us tomorrow.
 a will b may c can d is going to
- 17- The chair is broken .You to fall.
 a will b may c can d is going
- 18- Someone is knocking on the door. I will it.
 a to open b opened c opens d open
- 19- The girlsgoing to visit the temple next week.
 a were b have c are d will
- 20- It is very cold. Imy jacket.
 a will wear b am wearing c am going to wear d wear

Test on unit 12

1-Listen and choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d :

- 1- Why are you sad?
a My father is ill **b** My brother is ill **c** My mother is ill **d** My friend is ill
- 2- Where is he now?
a at home **b** at school **c** at hospital **d** at work
- 3- How often do you visit him?
a once **b** twice **c** every day **d** every week
- 4- What does he complain of ?
a Corona virus **b** colic **c** cancer **d** fever

2-Finish the following dialogue:

Roquia : (1) ?
 Zeina : (2)
 Roquia : Do you think doing a course in English will help you to get the job?
 Zeina : (3)
 Roquia : (4) ?
 Zeina : It costs about 2000 pounds
 Roquia : I wish you could get the job.
 Zeina : (5)

2-Finish the following two mini-dialogues: (خاص بطلاب الأزهر)

Ali : What are you doing, Samy ?
 Samy :my teeth.
 Omer :?
 Ahmed : I live downtown with my family

3-Read the following passage and answer the questions

You probably lock the door to your house when you go out. Did you know that ancient Egyptians also used to lock their doors? Keys were used by the ancient Egyptians in around 4000 BCE. However, their keys were very large, sometimes more than 50 centimetres long! Later, much smaller keys were invented to lock Roman doors. However, it was much harder to open an ancient Egyptian door than a Roman door! Today, you do not always need a key to lock a door. Many hotels use plastic cards. These are easier to carry than heavy keys.

☐ **A) Answer the following questions:**

1. When did people first lock their doors?

2. What was the problem with the first keys?

3. Were Roman or ancient Egyptian doors easier to open?

☐ **B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :**

4. Ancient Egyptian keys were
a about half a metre long **b** smaller than Roman keys
c not as good as Roman keys **d** more than a metre long

6. The underlined word "These " refers to
- a** doors **b** keys **c** plastic cards. **d** Egyptians

1- If you get up early . you won't your train.

-  **5-Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word in brackets:**

- 6- Write a paragraph of about ninety words on :**

[illegible]

Grammar Review

Second prep - Second Term

1. future with " will " المستقبل باستخدام

..... مصدر + will ('ll) + فاعل

• التكوين

- The headphones will be very useful for travelling.

..... مصدر + won't / will not + فاعل

• النفي

- The boy won't be able to ride the bike.

Will + مصدر + فاعل?

• السؤال بـ هل

- Will you go swimming? - Yes, I will. - No, I won't.

..... مصدر + فاعل + Will + أداة استفهام

• السؤال بأداة استفهام

- What will they do tomorrow? - They will play football.

• الكلمات الدالة

tomorrow	غدا	next	القادم	soon	قريبا	in the future	في المستقبل
----------	-----	------	--------	------	-------	---------------	-------------

• الاستخدام

١ - التنبؤ بدون دليل مع كلمات مثل

think	يعتقد	(be) sure	تأكد	expect	يتوقع	predict	يتنبأ	promise	يوعد
maybe	ربما	probably	من المحتمل	perhaps	ربما	hope	يأمل	probable	محتمل

- I think they will win the match tomorrow

- I'm tired, I think I'll go to bed.

٢ - اتخاذ قرار سريع

- That bag looks heavy. I'll help you with it.

٣ - العرض و الطلب

- Will you help me with my homework?.

- I'll buy you a bike if you get high marks.

٤ - الوعد

- My son will be 7 years old next month.

٥ - حقيقة في المستقبل (التعبير عن العمر)

2. The first conditional الحالة الشرطية الأولى

..... مصدر + will / won't + فاعل , مضارع بسيط If / When

• التكوين

- If / When he arrives early, he will catch the bus.

• يمكن أن تأتي (if) او (when) في وسط الجملة كالآتي

..... مصدر + if/ when + will / won't + فاعل

- We won't catch the bus if/when we don't leave now.

Will + مصدر + فاعل + if ؟ مضارع بسيط

• السؤال بـ هل

- Will you buy a car if you are rich? - Yes, I will. - No, I won't.

..... مصدر + فاعل + will + أداة استفهام ؟ مضارع بسيط

• السؤال بأداة استفهام

- What will the teacher do if I don't understand the lesson?

• الاستخدام : للتحدث عن أشياء نتوقع حدوثها في المستقبل

- When Huda visits Cairo, she will buy some new shoes.

3) If / when + should / shouldn't for advice

إعطاء النصيحة باستخدام If / when + should / shouldn't

• التكوين

مصدر + should / shouldn't + فاعل , مضارع بسيط + If / When

- If you don't get good marks , You should study harder.
- When you have an exam, you shouldn't waste your time.

• يمكن أن تأتي (if / when) في وسط الجملة كالآتي

مضارع بسيط + If / When ... مصدر + should / shouldn't + فاعل

- You shouldn't walk in the sun if it is hot.
- You should turn your phone off when you go to bed.

• السؤال به هل

Should + مصدر + فاعل + if / when + مصدر بسيط ؟

- Should he study hard if he has an exam? - Yes, he should.

• السؤال بأداة استفهام

Should / shouldn't + مصدر + فاعل + أداة استفهام + مضارع بسيط + if / when ؟

- What should you do when you feel ill?

I should see a doctor.

- What shouldn't you do if you have an exam?

4. Countable and uncountable nouns

الاسماء التي تعد و التي لا تعد

الاسماء التي تعد Countable nouns	الاسماء التي لا تعد Uncountable nouns
اسماء تأتي مفردة فيسبقها a / an أو تأتي جمع دون اضافة a / an	اسماء لا تجمع و تعامل معاملة المفرد مثل
an apple تفاحة > apples	bread خبز / milk لبن
a book كتاب > books	time وقت / money فلوس
	tea شاي / rice ارز

5. Some / Any

some بعض

- يأتي بعدها اسم يعد جمع أو اسم لا يعد في :

١ : الجمل الخبرية المثبتة

- There are some books in my bag
- We often eat sfenj with some tea.

٢ : سؤال العرض و الطلب

- Can I have some sugar, please?
- Would you like some more chicken?

any أي

- يأتي بعدها اسم يعد جمع أو اسم لا يعد في :

١ : الجمل الخبرية المنفية

- There isn't any meat in the dish
- There aren't any figs in the fridge

٢ : صيغة السؤال

- Is there any salt in this dish?
- Do you have any pens, Ali?

6. A lot of , a little and a few

A lot of / lots of كثير من	- يستخدمان في الإثبات و يأتي بعدهما اسم يعد جمع او اسم لا يعد ♣ We have a lot of raisins ♣ She bought lots of chocolate.
a little من قليل	- تستخدم قبل الاسماء التي لا تعد للتعبير عن كمية قليلة دون تحديدها ♣ I only have a little salad.
a few من قليل	- تستخدم قبل الاسماء التي تعد جمع للتعبير عن عدد قليل دون تحديده ♣ I eat a few healthy snacks.

7) enough , too many , too much

enough كافي	- يأتي بعدها اسم يعد جمع او اسم لا يعد ♣ Salma has enough pens. ♣ There is enough water.
too many كثير جدا (للعدد)	- تستخدم مع اسم يعد جمع بمعنى (كثير جدا اكثر من اللازم) ♣ There are too many biscuits.
too much كثير جدا (للكمية)	- تستخدم too much مع اسم لا يعد بمعنى (كثير جدا اكثر من اللازم) ♣ There is too much cheese.

8. like / would like

like	- يستخدم للتعبير عما نفضله او نحبه ♣ I like orange juice, but I don't like tea.
would like	- يستخدم عند تقديم عروض و طلب اشياء ♣ Would you like a sandwich? ♣ I'd like some beans , please.

9) Imperative صيغة الامر**التكوين : (١) صيغة الامر المثبت :**

باقي الجملة + مصدر الفعل

♣ Keep your password secret. ♣ close the window

(٢) صيغة الامر المنفي :

باقي الجملة + مصدر الفعل + Don't/ Never

♣ Don't play in the street. ♣ Don't add too much salt.

الاستخدام : لإعطاء التعليمات و الاوامر و النصيحة

- ♣ Chop the tomatoes.
- ♣ Heat the beans in the water until it boils.
- ♣ Don't tell people your personal information.

10) Expressing ability and inability in the present

التعبير عن القدرة و عدم القدرة في المضارع

Can يستطيع	• الإثبات مصدر + can + فاعل
	♣ He can swim in the sea.
	• النفي مصدر + can't + فاعل
	♣ They can't make clothes.
Know how to يعرف كيف	• الاستفهام Can + فاعل + مصدر + ?
	♣ Can you speak English? Yes, I can. No, I can't.
	• الإثبات مصدر + know / knows how to + فاعل
	♣ She knows how to write a script.
(be) able to يكون قادر على	• النفي مصدر + don't / doesn't know how to + فاعل
	♣ I don't know how to cook food.
	• الاستفهام Do / Does + فاعل + know how to + مصدر + ... ?
	♣ Do you know how to sew? Yes, I do. No, I don't.
	• الإثبات مصدر + am / is / are + able to + فاعل
	♣ They are able to do calligraphy.
	• النفي مصدر + am not / isn't / aren't + able to + فاعل
	♣ She isn't able to mend the car.
	• الاستفهام Am / Is / Are + فاعل + able to + مصدر
	♣ Are you able to swim? Yes, I am No, I am not.

11) Adjective Order ترتيب الصفات

• عندما نريد وصف شيء بأكثر من صفة لابد ان نضع الصفات في الترتيب الصحيح لها كالآتي :

الوصف	الحجم	الشكل	العمر	اللون	المادة	الشيء
pretty	big	long	old	pink	cotton	dress
nice	small	short	new	white	gold	clothes
beautiful	large		young	blue	linen	galabeya
colourful			ancient	black	leather	necklace
strange				purple	plastic	
				brown	wool	
				orange	wooden	

• لاحظ انه لا نستخدم اكثر من ثلاث او اربع صفات

• نستخدم الفواصل (,) بين الصفات عند الترتيب

Ex.: - Women like to wear beautiful, gold necklace.

- She likes loose, white, linen clothes.

12) one/ ones

- تستخدم غالبا (one) بدلا من تكرار الاسم المفرد الذي يعد في الجملة
- This beautiful dress is the one my grandmother made me.
- تستخدم غالبا (ones) بدلا من تكرار الاسم الجمع في الجملة
- These trainers are much better than the ones I had before.

13) This/ These

- تستخدم (This) للمفرد و (These) للجمع عند الحديث عن الاشياء القريبة منا
- This shirt is from a little shop in Cairo.
- These shoes were my dad's.

14) That/ Those

- تستخدم (That) للمفرد و (Those) للجمع عند الحديث عن الاشياء البعيدة عنا
- That beautiful dress is mine.
- Those skirts are my sister's

15) The future with " going to " going to

المستقبل باستخدام **التكوين:** المصدر + going to + (am, is, are) + فاعل

I > am He / She / It > is They / we / You > are

- I'm going to help my father

النفى: المصدر + going to + (am not, isn't, aren't) + فاعل

- ♣ He is not going to eat fish.

السؤال ب هل : ...المصدر + going to + فاعل + Am / Is / Are

- ♣ Are they going to win the race? Yes, they are. No, they aren't.

السؤال ب اداة استفهام : ...المصدر + going to + فاعل + am / is / are + اداة استفهام

- ♣ How is she going to help the environment?

• الاستخدام ١ - التخطيط او القرارات المسبقة او النية لعمل شيء مع كلمات مثل

يخطط / خطة	plan	قرار	decision	يقرر	decide	نية	intention	ينوي	intend
------------	------	------	----------	------	--------	-----	-----------	------	--------

- We're going to spend a week in Alexandria. It's our intention.

٢ - التنبؤ مع وجود دليل

- Look at those black clouds ! it's going to rain

الكلمات الدالة

في المستقبل	in the future	قريبا	soon	القادم	next	غدا	tomorrow
-------------	---------------	-------	------	--------	------	-----	----------

16) The Present Continuous tense زمن المضارع المستمر

التكوين: ing + الفعل + (am/is/are) + فاعل

I > am

He/She/It > is

We/They/You > are

⇒ Samy is learning sign language at school.

الاستخدام: ١- للتعبير عن أحداث تحدث الآن وقت الكلام مع كلمات مثل

في تلك اللحظة at the moment احذر Take Care الان now
في الوقت الحاضر at present مازال still انظر look
احترس look out = watch out في هذه الليلة tonight انصت Listen

- They are going to Aswan at the moment.

٢- للتعبير عن أحداث مرتب لها في المستقبل (غالباً مع الوقت و التاريخ) مع كلمات مثل

تجهيزات preparations يجهز prepare ترتيبات arrangements يرتب arrange

- I'm travelling to Luxor next month.

← لاحظ تعبيرات الوقت في زمن المستقبل الآتية

in five minutes في غضون ٥ دقائق	This afternoon / evening بعد ظهر هذا اليوم / هذا المساء	tomorrow غدا	next week الاسبوع القادم
in three weeks في غضون ٣ اسابيع	the day after tomorrow بعد غد	in 10 days' time في غضون ١٠ ايام	

النفى: ing + الفعل + (am not / isn't / aren't) + فاعل

⇒ They aren't studying at the moment.

Am/ Is /Are + الفعل + الفاعل + ing.....?

السؤال بـ هل:

-Are they watering the trees now? Yes, they are. / No, they aren't.

السؤال بأداة استفهام: ing.....? + الفعل + فاعل + am /is/ are + أداة استفهام

⇒ When are you travelling to Luxor?

17) The Present Simple Tense زمن المضارع البسيط

التكوين: يوضع الفعل في المصدر مع (I - You - We - They) و الجمع.

إذا كان فاعل الجملة مفرد مثل (He - She - It - Ahmed ...) يضاف (s/es/ies) للفعل .

الاستخدام: ١- حقائق علمية ثابتة. ٢- عادات و أحداث متكررة

always دائما	usually عادة	often غالبا	الكلمات الدالة
sometimes أحيانا	every كل	never أبدا	

النفى: يتم وضع don't أو doesn't قبل الفعل و يأتي بعدهما فعل في المصدر (بدون إضافات)

Does /Do + المصدر + الفاعل +?

السؤال بـ هل

.....? + المصدر + الفاعل + does / do + أداة استفهام

السؤال بأداة استفهام

18)The past simple tense الزمن الماضي البسيط

• يتكون من (التصريف الثاني للفعل) بإضافة **ed** أو **ied** للفعل إذا كان فعل عادي (منتظم)

• أما إذا كان فعل شاذ (غير منتظم) يُحفظ

• يستخدم للتعبير عن أحداث انتهت في الماضي و عادة ما نذكر وقت الحدث

المصدر + **didn't** + الفاعل

• النفي

.....? Did + المصدر + الفاعل

• السؤال بـ هل

.....? المصدر + الفاعل + **did** + أداة استفهام

• السؤال بأداة استفهام

yesterday امس
last..... الماضي
in the past في الماضي

when I was young عندما كنت صغيرا
this morning هذا الصباح
once upon a time ذات مرة

once ذات مرة
..... ago منذ
in 2010 في... 2010

الكلمات

الدالة

19) used to اعتاد ان

مصدر + **used to** + فاعل

• التكوين

• الاستخدام : للتعبير عن العادات و الاعمال الروتينية في الماضي

مصدر + **didn't use to** + فاعل

• النفي

.....? Did + مصدر + **use to** + فاعل

• السؤال بـ هل

.....? المصدر + **use to** + فاعل + **did** + أداة استفهام

• السؤال بأداة استفهام

20) The Past Continuous tense الزمن الماضي المستمر

ing + الفعل + **(was/were)** + فاعل

• التكوين

• الاستخدام: (١) للتعبير عن شيء كان مستمرا في وقت محدد في الماضي

(٢) للتعبير عن حدث كان مستمرا في الماضي (الماضي المستمر) قطعه حدث اخر (الماضي البسيط)

باستخدام الروابط الآتية:

1) While / As / When	, ماضي مستمر	ماضي بسيط
2) When	, ماضي بسيط	ماضي مستمر

النفي : **was / were not** بعد

Was / Were + **ing** + الفعل + الفاعل +?

السؤال بـ هل

.....? **ing** + الفعل + فاعل + **was / were** + أداة استفهام

السؤال بأداة استفهام

لمزيد من الاستفادة

تابعوني على جروبي بالفيس بوك

English with Mr Bero



> English with Mr Bero

مجموعة عامة • ٢٥ ألف عضو



1. Online Shopping

Not all people think the same about shopping online. Some people think shopping online is great. They think it saves time because they don't spend much time travelling to the shops. They can stay at home and buy anything they want in a few minutes. In their views, shopping online will make less cars on the streets so there will be less pollution. On the other hand, some people don't think the same. They don't like shopping online because they always have a wrong delivery when they shop online. They don't like to waste time waiting for a delivery. They prefer to try things before buying them.

2. Types of technology

Technology has changed our life. It became important in daily life. We use many types of technology daily. We can't do without it. Smartphones, internet, robots and drones are examples of technology. They help us to live easier and better life. The internet gives us a lot of information about anything. Smart phones help us to communicate with people and also have apps to help you know more information about something specific like weather, time, ... etc. But technology also has dangers. We have to be careful when we use technology.

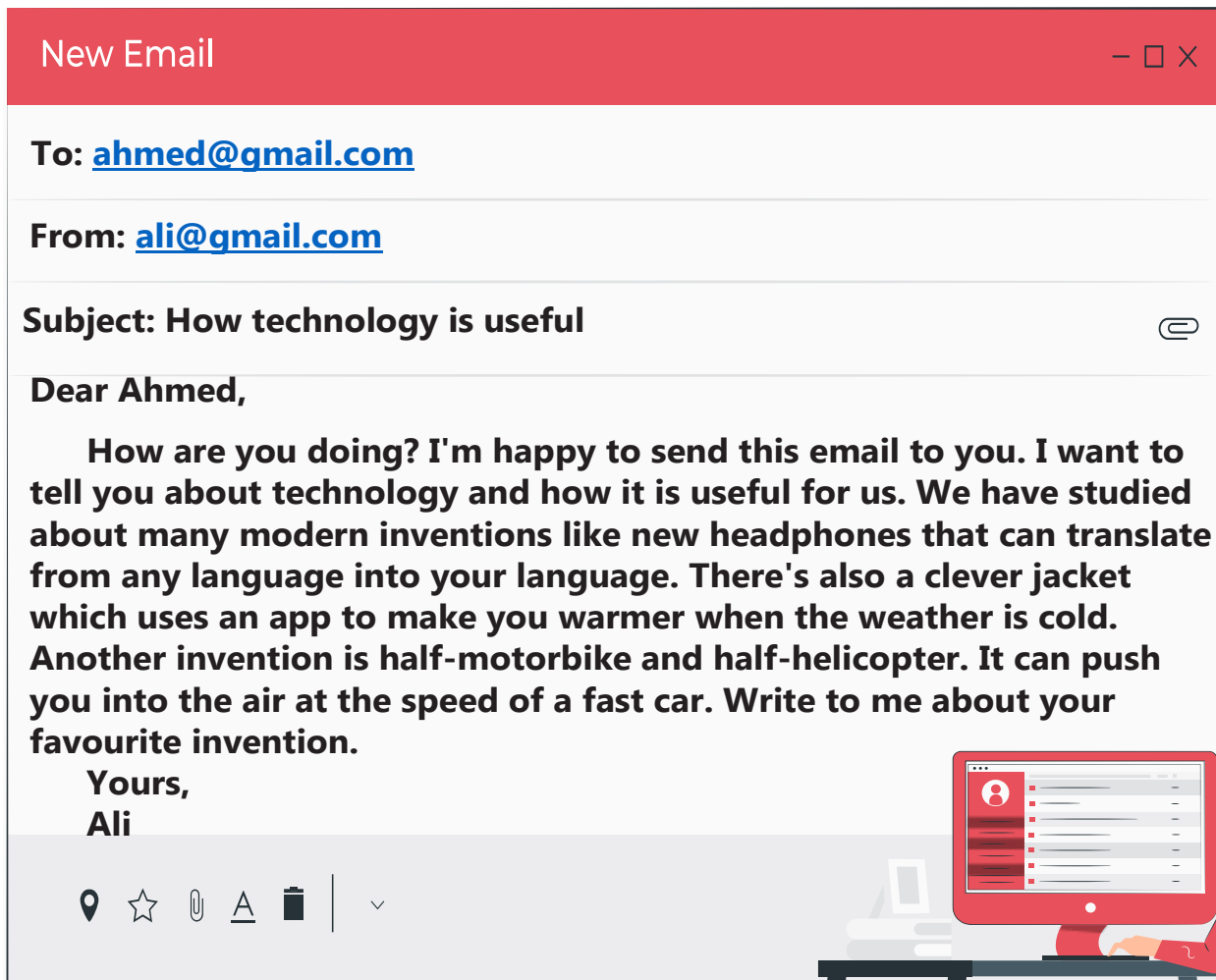
3. New inventions

How technology is useful

Inventions are very important because they make our life easier and better. Scientists try hard to invent new things. We have studied about many modern inventions like new headphones that can translate from any language into your language. It's a great invention. I like these headphones very much. There's also a clever jacket which uses an app to make you warmer when the weather is cold. Another invention is half-motorbike and half-helicopter. It can push you into the air at the speed of a fast car. New inventions will have a great effect on our life.



Although the internet is very useful for us, it has also dangers. Using the internet can be good and bad at the same time. So, we should be careful when we use the internet. When you are online, you should remember these rules. Keep your password secret. Don't make friends with people you don't know online. Don't tell people your personal information. Don't spend a lot of time online. You will waste your time and you will damage your eyes if you spend too much time looking at screens. You should be careful as using technology too much time will make you addicted to internet.



5

My favourite snack

I like to eat snacks every day between meals. They are delicious and tastes nice. I like snacks that have a lot of sugar. I like sweet food. I don't like salty food. Cookies are my favourite snacks. I usually eat cookies between meals when I feel hungry. I always buy cookies. Sometimes I can't have cookies when there are nuts in them, because I'm allergic to nuts. I become sick if I eat them. My mother makes nice cookies at home for me when she has more free time.

6

Healthy food

If you want to be healthy, you should be careful what you eat. Not all kinds of foods are healthy. Fast food isn't healthy food as it has a lot of sugar, fat and salt. Fruits and vegetables are very healthy food. They have a lot of vitamins and natural sugar which are good for your body. Dairy products like milk and cheese are very useful. They help us to have strong bones. Meat and nuts have protein in them, so we need them to have a strong body.

7

Fast food

Fast food is the food that is quick and easy to buy or cook. Although it is very tasty, it is not healthy. It has much fat and sugar in it. So, it is not a good idea to eat fast food. You should have healthy snacks between the meals when you feel hungry. Healthy food gives you energy and makes you strong. Fruits and vegetables are healthy snacks, so you can eat a lot of them. Nuts also are very good for your body. In conclusion, you should think before you eat anything if it is good or bad for your body.



My favourite recipe

I always help my mum in the kitchen. She always teaches me how to make different kinds of food. She gives me easy and clear instructions and I always remember them. I like to make omelette. Firstly, beat two eggs in a bowl with little milk. Then add a little salt to the eggs and milk. Heat some butter in a frying pan. After that pour the eggs into the frying pan and cook them in the butter. Finally, when the omelette is ready, take it out of the frying pan and serve with



A healthy diet

I live in a village. I like it very much. The air here is very clean. The diet in my village is very healthy. To start with, people in my village eat a lot of fruit and vegetables, which are very healthy. The people eat a lot of rice, nuts and fish. These have a lot of protein. They are all healthy. Furthermore, they get enough sleep. They sleep early and get up early. That's why all the people in my village are healthy. To conclude, everyone should have their healthy diet to live longer and healthier life.



Unit 9



A visit to the Egyptian Museum

The Egyptian Museum is one of the most amazing places in Cairo. It's the oldest museum in Cairo. I went to the Egyptian Museum last Sunday on a school trip. We went very early as the museum isn't much crowded in the early mornings. I saw many statues and portraits. They were amazing. There were ancient things made of different materials. I like all statues in the museum. I took many photos in the museum. It was a great day in the Egyptian Museum. I recommend the Egyptian Museum. It's an amazing place to visit.

11 How to help the disabled

Disabled means someone who isn't able to use a part or parts of the body in the way other people can. Disabled people are not different but they need more help. For example, the blind need special schools to learn how to use Braille. They can read and write, draw and even play music. They also need help in public transport. Deaf people also need help to be able to communicate well. To conclude, the disabled are heroes : they can do amazing things, but they need

12 My favourite film

I like watching films. My favourite kind of films is adventure films. They are very exciting. "Helm El-Omer" is one of my favourite films. It's an adventure film. It was made in 2008. The film star is Hamada Helal. The film is about a dream that the film star who loves boxing very much. He wants to be the world boxing champion. He had failed at first but at the end he did a lot of exercises. He could achieve his dream. This film is great. I recommend watching this film.

OR

I like watching films. My favourite kind of films is adventure films. They are very exciting. "Jurassic World" is one of my favourite films. It's an adventure film. It was made in 2015. The film stars are Chris Pratt and Bryce Dallas. It is about a theme park where scientists have helped dinosaurs to live again! Then some of the dinosaurs escaped. I thought the action was exciting and my favourite thing was the scary dinosaurs: they look very real. This film is great. I recommend watching this film.

13

The Museum of Modern Egyptian Art

Egypt has many famous and interesting museums. There are new and ancient museums in Egypt, but I prefer the ancient ones. I visited the Textile Museum in Cairo. I liked it very much. You can see many arts there. The museum has lots of clothes from different times in history. I thought the clothes from Ancient Egypt were fantastic. You can know a lot of information about life in the past from the statues there. My favourite thing was the Islamic area where you can see different 15 kinds of calligraphy. If you want to take photos, it is a good idea to take a good camera, because the museum is quite dark.

Unit 10

14

My favourite clothes

There are many types of clothes. Clothes are different in every city, town and country. I like to wear clothes that are loose and made of cotton. I like to feel comfortable and relaxed in my clothes. I like my black, plastic sunglasses. They are very fashionable. I prefer to wear trainers most of the time. They are very comfortable and look nice. When I visit my grandpa, I like to wear traditional clothes like what he wears. He lives in a village in Al-Sharqia called Qahbona.

MR**ENGLISHIANO****REACH FOR THE STARS**

15

Clothes in Ancient Egypt

In Ancient Egypt, men and women wore similar clothes. They both wore loose, white, linen clothes with a belt. Ancient Egyptians did not wear shoes most of the time but rich people sometimes wore expensive leather sandals. Children did not usually wear many clothes until they were about six years old. Then they started to wear the same clothes as their parents. Although Ancient Egyptians' clothes were simple, they loved to wear heavy, metal jewellery. Like some people today they liked to wear beautiful gold necklaces and other jewellery.

16

The importance of sports

Doing sports is very important for everyone. It helps us to do well in our study. It also makes our bodies strong and active. There are many kinds of sports. Many people prefer football. Others prefer some difficult and dangerous sports such as boxing. Doing sports is very good for your health. So, I advise everyone to practise a sport. You can play sports at your school. You can also go to a club. I'm really tall, so I like playing basketball with my friends.

17

A person you are proud of

Of all my family, my mother is the person I am proud of most. She is in her forties. Her friends respect and admire her at work. My mother has never left her work at home. Furthermore, she is a very good cook. She often spends her free time cooking delicious dishes for us, which makes everyone in my family happy. She is an excellent adviser, too. She often gives me suggestions and a lot of advice to help me with my difficulties. She is not only my mother, but she is also my good example to follow. For all these reasons I always love and take pride in my mother.

18

The clothes my family wear

There are different kinds of clothes with different colours and styles.

Everyone has their own style. Some people like light colours and others like dark colours. My grandparents like wearing traditional clothes with dark colours. They wear loose clothes. My father likes to wear a shirt with a beautiful tie. He is very smart. My mother doesn't like short clothes at all. She always wears a headscarf. My brother, sister and I like to wear casual clothes. They should be modern and fashionable. I like to wear T-shirts on Jeans. They should be colorful and smart.

Unit 11

19

A fantastic summer holiday

New Email

- □ ×

To: ahmed@gmail.comFrom: ali@gmail.comSubject: **A fantastic holiday & A review of a place**

Dear Ahmed,

How are you and your family? I'm very happy to write this email to you. I'm excited to tell you about my last summer holiday. Last summer holiday, I visited Cairo. I went with my family in my father's car. First, we had a picnic in Al Azhar Park. We ate delicious food. Then we visit the pyramids. They are great pyramids. We enjoyed our time. We took many photos of the pyramids. At the end of the day, we went to the zoo. I took some beautiful photos with my mobile phone. I posted the photos on my account on Facebook. We did many activities. It was really a wonderful holiday Write me soon.

Yours,

Ali



19

A fantastic summer holiday

I'm excited to talk about my last summer holiday. Last summer holiday, I visited Cairo. I went with my family in my father's car. First, we had a picnic in Al Azhar Park. We ate delicious food. Then we visit the pyramids. They are great pyramids. We enjoyed our time. We took many photos of the pyramids. At the end of the day, we went to the zoo. I took some beautiful photos with my mobile phone. I posted the photos on my account on Facebook. We did many activities. It was really a wonderful holiday.

20

Water pollution

Water is the most important thing to live so that we must save water.

Unfortunately, some people don't care about water. They throw out their rubbish in water. As a result, the water becomes polluted in many places. Polluted water causes many diseases to us. But how we can save water from pollution. Some students have invented a system to take the rubbish from the water and others invented a green system to sun's light to kill bacteria in water. These amazing inventions should be used all over the world. I hope we can stop water pollution.

21

Plans for next holiday

A school trip

We are going to go on a school trip. We are going to Cairo. We are going to meet at the school gates tomorrow morning. First, we are going to have a picnic in Al Azhar Park. We are going to eat delicious food. Then we are going to visit the pyramids. They are great pyramids. We will take many photos of the pyramids. At the end of the day, we are going to go to the zoo. I will take some beautiful photos with my mobile phone. I will post the photos on my account on Facebook. We are going to do many activities. It will be really a wonderful holiday.

22

Activities you like doing

I love nature very much. In my free time, I like to go to the park. I enjoy walking and watching trees, birds, clouds and animals. I enjoy seeing and smelling flowers. I also like taking pictures for nature. That's my favourite activity in my free time. Nature is full of amazing scenes. I feel very happy when I am at the park. In Cairo, there are many beautiful parks. Al-Azhar Park is one of the biggest parks in Egypt. It's a very beautiful place to spend time in. I recommend visiting it. It's really wonderful. You can do many activities there.

23

Helping the environment

Our natural environment gives us everything that we need. We get air, water, food, and many other things from the environment. We can save the environment by making sure that we take care of the nature. We should save water. Water is very important in our environment, so we should never pollute water. We can recycle many things instead of throwing them away. Trees are good for the environment and help reduce air pollution. We should plant more trees. This will help to improve the size of natural places for animals. We should teach our children to look after the environment.

MR**ENGLISHIANO****REACH FOR THE STARS**

24

The importance of learning many languages

Learning other languages is very important. It is a form of communicating with other nations because we never understand the other countries without knowing their languages. There are many reasons why learning a new language is a good idea. It helps you to communicate with new people. It helps you to see things from a different view, or understand other cultures. It helps you to become a better listener. It helps you to understand both your home and the world better. It also gives people different identities. It connects you to an international community.

25

How to learn a new language

It's very important to learn a new language, but learning a new language is not easy. You must learn and then have a lot of practice. Good language learners practise the language they learn every day inside and outside school. They read, write, speak and listen to it. They find people to speak to, watch programs in English language. They can practise it by chatting with people from other countries on the internet. When they don't understand a word, they try to know its meaning by looking it up in a dictionary. It's very important to listen to the correct sound of a word and repeat it aloud.

26

The importance of learning English

Learning a foreign language is not easy. Some people don't like learning a foreign language for this reason. Lots of people all over the world are learning English for different reasons. It is the most widely spoken language in the world. A tour guide needs to use English when he speaks to tourists from different countries in the world. Businessmen need to use English because they travel to many countries. People who work with computers need to know English because they do a lot of work on the internet which is like a bank of information. Students also need to learn English.

27

My future job

I am pleased to write to you about my future and what job I'd like to do when I'm older. After finishing the university, I want to be a scientist so I can study science. Science is my favourite subject. I dream to invent a new robot. And that robot can help us a lot. I like to do experiments at the laboratory. I think it is an exciting job. The world always changes and needs more technology and inventions to help us live easy and better life. Write to me about your future job.

MR / AHMED ABDALLA MASAPOUD**→ PHONENUMBER 01200791872**

WITH MR
ENGLISHIANO
ENGLISH
is Easy

28

Forms of communication

Now, there are more forms of communication than in the past. Technology gave us different and new forms of communication. We all now have phones and we use them to make phone calls and text messages. More than this, some of people have smartphones which make them able to communicate with people in far places easily and for free. Smartphones have apps that can help you to call, text and even see anybody. In the future, maybe we will have phones that can read our facial expressions before they send messages.

29

Your hobby & Reading

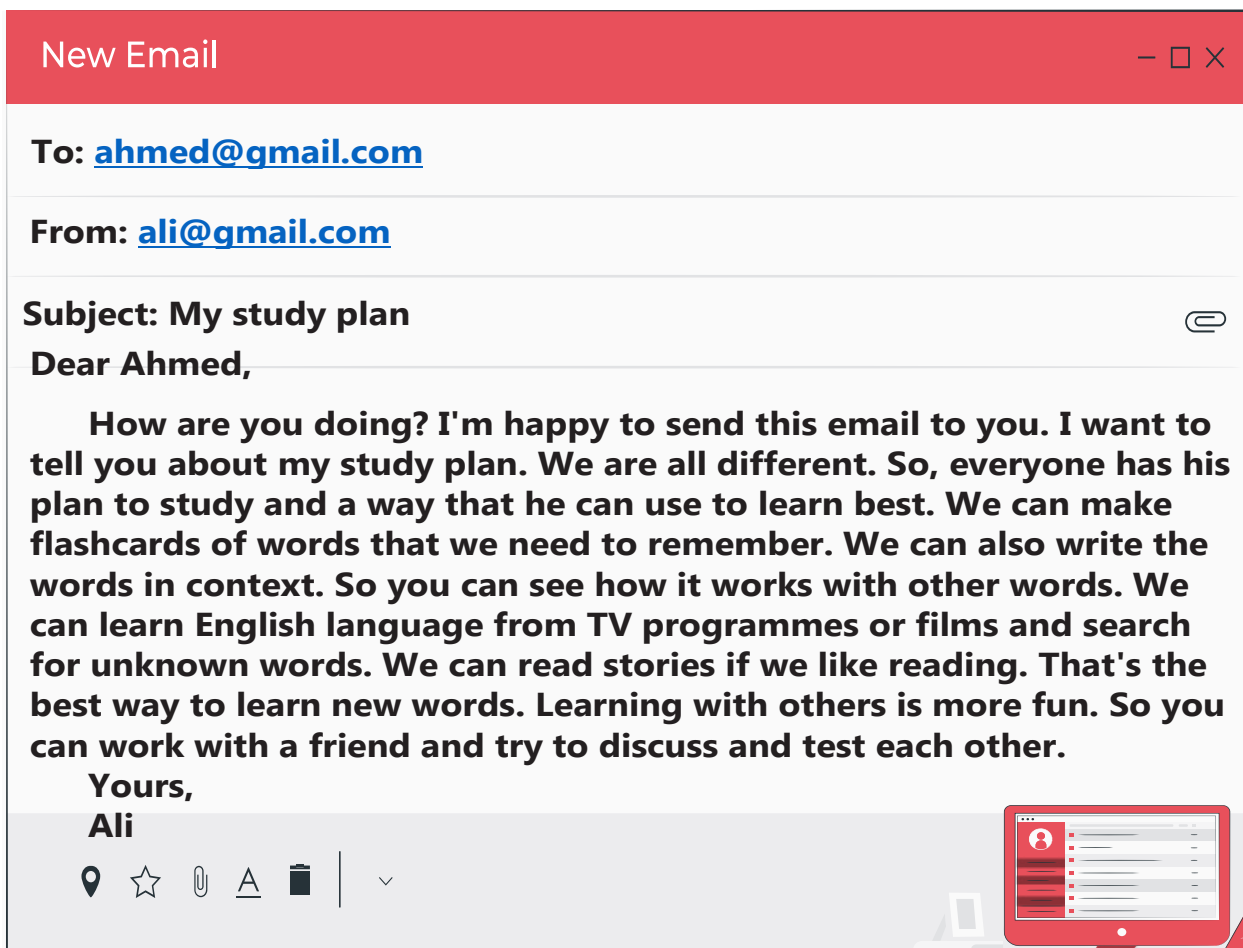
Reading is my favourite hobby. It's very useful and interesting. It gives us a lot of information. It feeds our minds. It makes us happy. Reading increases our knowledge. A good book is a good friend. I like reading very much. I practise it in my free time. I also practise it at school. My parents help me a lot. It helps us to know more information about the world. We go to the library to borrow useful books. We also download books from websites and read them on the laptop. I advise all people to read every day.

MR ENGLISHIANO
REACH FOR THE STARS
MR/ AHMED ABDALLA MASEOUD
01200791872

MR ENGLISHIANO

30 My study plan

We are all different. So, everyone has his plan to study and a way that he can use to learn best. We can make flashcards of words that we need to remember. We can also write the words in context. So you can see how it works with other words. We can learn English language from TV programmes or films and search for unknown words. We can read stories if we like reading. That's the best way to learn new words. Learning with others is more fun. So, you can work with a friend and try to discuss and test each other.



MR ENGLISHIANO
REACH FOR THE STARS



Unit 7 Technology and the future

Complete the following dialogue :

1.Wafaa is talking with Rahma about technology.

Wafaa : What are you reading about, Rahma ?

Rahma : (1).....

Wafaa : Are you interested in technology ?

Rahma: (2).....

Wafaa : (3)..... one important invention ?

Rahma : Yes, I can. I think the mobile phone is.

Wafaa : (4).....For me, the internet is more important.

Rahma : (5).....?

Wafaa : Because it helps us do researches and get many things.

Rahma : I agree with you.

2"Hend and Huda are talking about the screen of the mobile".

Hend: You look sad! What's the matter?

Huda: My mobile screen (1).....

Hend: (2).....?

Huda: When I opened the box, it was damaged.

Hend: (3).....?

Huda: I ordered it last week.

Hend: When was the delivery?

Huda: It was today. What should I do?

Hend: (4).....an email to them.

Huda: (5).....

3.Rashad and Omar are talking about types of technology.

Rashad : Do you know much about technology ?

Omar : (1).....

Rashad : What type of technology do you use every day ?

Omar :(2).....

Rashad : (3).....?

Omar : I use the internet to communicate with my friends and play games online.

Rashad : (4).....?

Omar : Yes, sometimes I've problems online.

Rashad : What should you do if you are worried about something online

Omar :(5).....

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d :

1. If the shops close, then lots of otherlike cafe's will close, too. **SB**

a. jobs b. businesses c. ideas d. circles

2. The road is not big enough for cars, but you can go down it on a..... **WB**

a. train b. plane c. motorbike d. ferry

3. Do youthat the weather will get hotter in the future ? **WB**

a. have b. invent c.give d. predict

4. Do you think there will be manyin your English homework ? **WB**

a. corrections b. apps c. turns d. tools

5. I would like tothe phone for a new one that is not damaged. **SB**

a. watch b change c. exercise d.text

6. It's a good idea to play games in the evening. **WB**
a. noisy b. quiet c. exciting d. fast
7. I would like toa machine to tidy my bedroom ! **SB**
a. invite b. invent c. travel d. disappear
8. I think it is..... to travel in time. It can't happen. **SB**
a. important b. impossible c. easy d. possible
9. We can only travel through....., not time. **SB**
a. place b. replace c. space d. advice
10. You shouldn't..... outside for too long if it is very hot in the desert. **WB**
a. try b. stay c. swim d. visit
11. If you don't.....the lesson' you should tell the teacher. **WB**
a. try b. stay c. understand d. visit
12. I like to wear myon the bus to listen to music.
a. helmet b. headphones c. glasses d. jacket
13. This message is written in German. Can you..... it into Arabic ?
a. transfer b. predict c. translate d. fix
- 14-are like planes, but they do not have wings!
a. Aeroplanes b. Motorbikes c. Helicopters d. Trains
- 15..I have many..... on my phone, like Facebook, SoundCloud and WhatsApp.
a. programs b. inventions c. jobs d. apps
16. The internet is one of the greatestof the time.
a. predictions b. inventions c. corrections d. translations
17. Scientists willa car that doesn't make any pollution in the future.
a. invite b. invent c. invest d. intend
18. Some birds have strong....., so they can fly for a long distance
a. beaks b. wings c. tails d. legs
19. My teacher always asks me to write the.....of any project.
a. technology b. sounds c. resources d. speed
20. Old cars and factory rubbish cause the problem of.....
a. correction b. development c. pollution d. technology
21. The cheetah can runthe speed of 120.7 km/h.
a. on b. at c. in d. off
22. I like online shopping because we.....more choices online.
a. make b. do c. wake d. have
23. People use blankets to feel.....in cold weather.
a. bigger b. warmer c. colder d. cooler
24. Ayman gave an opinion, but Ashraf.....
a. agreed b. disagreed c. predicted d. guessed
- 25.. I'd like to my new photos with my friends on the internet.
a. discuss b. share c. cut d. explore
26. it's..... today. I think it is going to rain.
a. hot b. windy c. sunny d. cloudy
27. I can't find my watch. It's.....
a. hurt b. disappeared c. sent d. found
28. When I go to bed, I turn my phone.....
a. over b. of c. off d. on
29. You should.....a break after sitting on a computer for a long time
a. make b. have c. do d. feel
30. My parents will take my phone.... if I play on it so much.
a. way b. away c. on d. off
- 31 Looking at a computer for a long time can give you a
a. Stomachache b. Headache c. Toothache d. Backache
32. My grandchildren are completely.....to computer games.
a. addicted b. useful c. worried d. possible
33. Students aren't.....to talk during exams.

- a. worried b. horrible c. allowed d. believed
34. There are lots of.....in factories.
a. machines b. matches c. games d. planets
35. I can't see the helicopter. It.....behind the trees.
a. disappeared b. appeared c. replied d. explored
36.....the phone off when you are at the lessons.
a. Spend b. Addict c. Make d. Turn
37. Listening to loud music through headphones can damage your.....
a. taste b. hearing c. smell d. sight
38. Teenagers shouldn't spend too much time on.....media.
a) society b) social c) sociable d) community
39. water.....became much more worse than the last ten years.
a) pollution b) population c) station d) decision
40- There was a/an.....in our class about how we help the environment.
a) debate b) interview c) conversation d) meeting
41. I prefermy friends to calling them.
a. sending b. texting c. speaking d. bringing
42. The girllike her mother. They both are tall and thin.
a. makes b. takes c. looks d. gives
43.....will help us do many dangerous and difficult jobs in the future
a. Animals b. Robots c. people d. insects
44. He is ill because he doesn't have..... sleep.
a. ready b. Possible c. outside d. enough
45. I think too much technology can..... you a headache.
a. make b. take c. Give d. spend
46. A : What is your..... about modern technology ?
B: I think it has made life easier.
a. problem b. opinion c. Headache d. app
47. I dropped my mobile by mistake. Its.... is damaged now.
a. mouse b. printer c. screen d. app
48. Because of Coronavirus, all school lessons are.....
a. inside b. outside c. Online d. offline
49. The screen of my phone was.....two days ago. I want a new one
a) damaged b) aged c) found d) saved
50. Watching too much TV has many.....
a) dangerousness b) dangerously c) dangerous d) dangers
51. Too much wind can..... many tree
a) repair b) damage c) save d) encourage
52. Social media has a.....effect on us, so we should be careful
a) positive b) negative c) useful d) helpful
53. Using a mobile phone too much can.....you headaches.
a) give b) get c) make d) do
54. Many young people spend much timetheir social media
a) checking b) looking c) playing d) wasting
55. I have a.....when I watch too much TV
a) social media b) mistake c) headache d) headphone
56. He's very sad because his friends say.....things about him.
a) happy b) horrible c) comfortable d) afraid
57. I can't use my mobile phone because there is a problem.....it.
a. on b. with c. for d. in
58. I can't find my toy. I think it.....somewhere.
a) hid b) felt c) disappeared d) dropped
59. Many scientists want to.....many places in the world.
a) invent b) communicate c) explore d) make
60. My parents advise me not to.....friends with bad people.

- a) make b) do c) spend d) stay
 61. Scientists use solarto make electricity.
 a) towers b) tunnels c) roads d) panels
 62. Many people can.....their shopping online.
 a) make b) do c) spend d) go
 63. STEM school students follow thetechnology
 a) lost b) least c) latest d) list
 64. My brother likes tohis mobile every year.
 a) make b) waste c) change d) save
 65. The tap has a.....to get hot and cold water.
 a) lever b) hand c) lift d) bag
 66. I would like toa machine to tidy my bedroom.
 a) pull b) discover c) invent d) invite
 67. You should stop.....at me like this.
 a. shouted b. to shout c. shouting d. to shouting
 68. It took Heba three hours.....her homework.
 a. finish b. finishes c. to finish d. finished

Grammar

1. What invention do you hope we..... in the future ? **SB**
 a. see b. will see c. would see d. saw
 2. I think the headphones..... very useful for travelling. **SB**
 a. will be b. are going to be c. be d. would be
 3. Do you predict that the weather.....hotter in the future ? **WB**
 a. gets b. got c. will get d. are getting
 4. Lifeeasier in the future. **SB**
 a. is b. was c. will be d. were
 5.....shops close in the next ten years ? **WB**
 a. Do b. Are c. Have d. Will
 6. I hope I.....some money soon.
 a. earns b. will earn c. earned d. earning
 7. I agree that the jacket won't.....useful in Egypt!
 a. be b. is c. are d. was
 8. I hope that Egypt..... the richest country in the world.
 a. become b. will become c. becomes d. became.
 9- Do you think there.....flying cars in the future?
 a- is b- am going to be c- will be d- was
 10- I think we will.....more robots in our schools.
 a- has b- having c- had d- have
 11. If I help my mother at the weekend, she..... have more free time. **SB**
 a. ll b. 'd c. 's d. should
 12. If I.....to the shops, I will spend a lot of money. **WB**
 a. go b. went c. goes d. going
 13. What clothes.....if it's cold ? **SB**
 a. I will wear b. will wear c. wear d. will wear I
 14. When Huda..... Cairo, she will buy some new shoes. **SB**
 a. visits b. visit c. visiting d. visited
 15. If there is fish in the supermarket, I... a kilo.
 a. buy b. 'll buy c. 'd buy d. bought
 16. Tomorrow, if the weatherfine, we will go out.
 a. was b. is c. be d. being
 17. What..... if it rains ?
 a. happens b. happen c. will happen d. happened
 18. When I am 21, I a car.
 a. buy b. will buy c. buying d. buys

19. Sallysad if she fails.

- a. be b. was c. being d. will be

20. You..... tell a parent or teacher if you feel worried at something. **SB**

- a.shoud b. shouldn't c. mustn't d.couldn't

21. You shouldn't watch videos on the internet if your head..... **SB**

- a. had hurt b.'ll hurt c. hurts d.hurt

22.you.....swim in the sea if it is very cold. **WB**

- a. have to b. had to c. should d. shouldn't

23.Should Ifor too long on the internet if I have a headache? **SB**

- a.stays b. stay c. to stay d. staying

24.When you.....tired, you should have a break. **WB**

- a.are b- be c. were d. will be

25.Sheplay in the street when it gets dark.

- a. should b. will c. shouldn't d. couldn't

26. If you want to get the high mark in maths, you.....

- a. shouldn't study b. should study c. don't study d. studied

27. Do you know what will.....in the future?

- a happen b) happens c) happening d. happened

28.I'll call you when I.....at my hotel.

- a) will arrive b) arrived c) arrive d.arrives

29. If we have more free time, we will.....visit our grandparents

- a) able to b) be able to c) be able d) able

30. I hope the clever jacket.....soon.

- a) will use b) will used c) will be use d) will be used

31.Our parents.....to the supermarket to buy food in ten years.

- a) didn't go b) haven't gone c) don't go d) won't go

32. If I go to the shops on Saturday, I.....some headphones. **WB**

- a) buy b) bought c) am buying d) will buy

33.In 30 years, the world.....different.

- a) be b) is c) will d) will be

34.Do you thinkjoin the basketball team?

- a) I should b) should I c) should d) shouldn't

35.people shouldn'tfast in the city centre.

- a) drove b) to drive c) driving d) drive

36.if you want to get the park quickly , you.....the bus. **WB**

- a) will take b) take c) should take d) took

37. Children.....play in the street when it is very hot.

- a. should b. shouldn't c. must d. doesn't

38. If you.....know the answer, you should ask your teacher.

- a. doesn't b. isn't c. hasn't d. don't

39. What should they.....when they are in Luxor?

- a. do b. does c. did d. doing

40. You should help the poor if you.....rich.

- a. have b. had c. has d. are

41.When Huda visits Cairo, she.....some new shoes.

- a .would buy b.buying c.buys d.will buy

42.That boy.....a famous architect in the future.

- a. is b.will be c.did d.was

2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

1. Cafes.....(closing) in the future. **SB**

2. I hope there(is) less air pollution. **WB**

3. I'm sure people.....(use) drones in the future. **SB**

4. I think we..... (do) shopping online more. **WB**

5. Mona will look online for a new phone when she(get) home. **SB**
6. Hassan(not use) the internet to buy food when he is older. **SB**
7. Who will I talk to if I.....(not know) anyone at the school ? **WB**
8. If my mother.....(have) more free time, we will go out.
- 9-Sara.....(buy) a car if she has enough money.
10. When we have free time, we.....(go) shopping.
- 11-What(you do) if you win the competition ?
12. If I'm not ill, I(not take) the medicine.
- 13.I think Basem.....(buy) a car in the future.
14. Do you think hend.....(get) high marks in the exams ?
15. People hope life.....(be) easier in the future.
- 16.I think Haytham(win) the school competition tomorrow.
17. If you (thinks) that your friend is addicted to social media, you should advise him. **SB**
18. When you drop rubbish on the floor, you ... (pick) it up. **WB**
19. If they don't change, maybe you should(finding) some new friends. **SB**
20. They should check that you can't buy anything when you.....(played) games online. **SB**
21. People who are addicted to eating sweets should..... (tries) eating fruit instead. **WB**
22. When you feel ill, you(see) a doctor.
23. What..... (I do) if I've a problem ?
24. You(turn off) the lights when you go to bed.
25. You..... (not eat) food when it is still hot.
26. Hana (not stay) up late when she has a training.
- 27- Hassan will be sad if he.....(got) low marks.
- 28» What(would) you do when you meet Ali?
- 29.He will feel tired if he.....(didn't) sleep well tomorrow.
- 30.She.....(won't) succeed. She is really clever.

1. Complete the following dialogue:

Mona : What is your favourite food ?

Nada : (1).....

Mona : Koshari ! Fantastic. (2).....?

Nada : rice, tomatoes and pasta

Mona : (3)..... ?

Nada : yes, It is very delicious

Mona : What else do you like ?

Nada : (4).....fish with rice. (5).....?

Mona : I like Kofta very much.

2.Sara and Aseel are talking about healthy food.

Sara : What is healthy food ?

Aseel :(1).....

Sara : What are these types of food ?

Aseel : (2).....

Sara : (3).....?

Aseel : Because dairy products help us to have strong bones.

Sara : Great! (4).....?

Aseel : No. Sugar is bad for our teeth.

Sara : When is food usually healthy?

Aseel : (5).....

3."Hussien and Abdullah are talking about food."

Hussein : I'm hungry. I would like to eat something.

Abdullah: (1).....?

Hussein : I would like to go to the new restaurant.

Abdullah: What kind of food do you like?

Hussein : (2)..... Do you like hawawshi?

Abdullah: (3)..... but it isn't my favourite food.

Hussein : (4).....?

Abdullah: My favourite food is pizza. (5).....?

Hussein : yes , I like it .It's my favourite food, too.

Abdullah: Well, the same. I like the spicy food, too.

4.Hoda is talking with Lamees about food.

Hoda : Do you like food ?

Lamees : (1).....

Hoda : (2).....?

Lamees : I like rice and pasta.

Hoda : (3).....?

Lamees : Because they give me energy.

Hoda : Are you allergic to any kind of food ?

- Lamees : (4).....
Hoda : What foods are you allergic to?
Lamees : (5).....

3-Read the following, then answer the questions:

Everyone loves snacks! But some snacks are bad for us. What is the best way to enjoy healthy snacks ? It is OK to eat crisps and cakes sometimes, but you should not eat too many of them. Crisps have a lot of fat and salt. Cakes, chocolate and biscuits have a lot of fat and sugar. Too much of this type of food is bad for our bodies.

Fruit is a great snack! It is very good for us and most people like the sweet taste. You should eat between two and four pieces of fruit a day. Beans and vegetables do not have much sugar or fat. They are very good for us, so we should eat a lot of them. Snacks like hummus with carrot and pepper are delicious. We should be careful, even with healthy foods. Fruit juice has got a lot of sugar, so we should not drink too much of it. Olives, meat and fish sometimes have a lot of salt,

a. Answer the following questions:

1. How much fruit should you have everyday?

.....

2. What do you think about snacks?

3. What is the main idea of the passage?

b. Choose the correct answer from a, b , c or d:

- 4the underline word" delicious" is the opposite of.....

- a. terrible b. healthy c. good d. sweet

5. The underlined pronoun "them" refers to.....

- a. cakes b. crisps and cakes c. beans and vegetables d. snakes

6. Fish sometimes have.....

- a. a lot of sugar b. a lot of salt c. a lot of fat d. a lot of food

2.It is important to eat the right things but we shouldn't forget about what we drink. We should drink a lot of water. Water is great because it hasn't got any fat or sugar. So we should drink more water. Some drinks have a lot of sugar. We shouldn't drink these because they are bad for our bodies and they are bad for our teeth. Milk is useful for our teeth. We should try to drink a glass of milk every day. Fizzy drinks are always bad for our teeth even when they don't have sugar.

A) Answer the following questions:

- 1.What is the main idea of this passage?.....

2. What does the underlined pronoun "these" refer to?.....

- 3.Why do you think we should eat the right things?.....

B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

4. Fizzy drinks are not.....for our bodies.

- a) difficult b) good c) easy d) bad

5. Milk is good for our.....

- a) blood b) teeth c) ears d) noses

- 6.The underlined word "forget" means to be.....

- a) unable to remember b) able to remember
c) able to help people for free d) unable to move to a place

4-choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:

1. The small amount of food eaten between meals is called
a. snake b. snack c. lunch d. dinner
2. Rojak is a fruit snack which is very sweet and.....
a. salty b.sour c. spicy d. juicy
- 3means having something that makes you ill when you eat or touch it.
a. Safe b. Allergic c. Kind d. Fresh
- 4 We love chicken and rice. they are
a. salty b. bad c. scary d. delicious
5. Many people like common such as ginger and cinnamon
a. spears b. species c. spices d.pieces
6. You cook hawawshi in the..... **WB**
a. heater b. oven c. offer d-fridge
- 7.....means very nice to eat. **WB**
a. Sour b. Dirty c. Delicious d.healthy
8. She eats a lot of fish because it helps to make her..... **WB**
a. relaxed b. happy c. fat d. strong
9. In many places, people use fava beans to make..... **SB**
a. pasta b.falafel c. soup d. dessert
10. Falafel is veryin Egypt.
a' popular b. unknown c. different d. new
- 11 .My sister will do theafter meals.
a. eating b. cooking c. washing up d. diving
12. Heba is allergicnuts, so she doesn't eat any cakes as they sometimes have nuts in them.
a. on b. off c.to d.about
13. A lot of fruit and vegetables are good.....our bodies.
a. at b. for c. to d.with
- 14.. We can't drink seawater. It is.....
a. sweet b. spicy c salty d. fresh
15. Eating pasta and ice gives us.....
a- salt b. sugar c cakes d. energy
16. Cakes, chocolate and biscuits have a lot of and sugar
a. fat b. pasta c. beans d. salad
17. Judy plays Squash every week and needs to be.....
a. spicy b. healthy c. sweety d. unhealthy
- 18..I am.....to fish. When I eat it, it makes me ill.
a. addicted b. popular c. allergic d. ready
- 19-A/an.....someone who is between 13 and 19 years old.
a) child b) teenager c) adult d) baby
- 20 After athletics.....m my friends and I sometimes get some fast food.
a) practise b) practice c) fan d) experience
21.products like milk and cheese help us to have strong bones
a. Diary b. Daily c. Dairy d.Fairy
22. Put the milk in the fridge to keep it
a. hard b. fresh c. soft d.salty
23. The new restaurant.....breakfast and lunch only.
a adds b. puts c. serves d. takes

- 24-two eggs in a bowl with a little milk to make an omelette
a. beat b. bake c. fry d. heat
25. Thefor making pizza was easy.
a. cook b. instruction c. recipe d. ingredient
- 26- Meat, cheese and nuts have..... in them. **SB**
a. salt b. protein c. sugar d. milk
27. please,.....some tea into my cup. **SB**
a. heat b. pull c. beat d. pour
28. When the omelette is ready, take it out of the frying..... **SB**
a. glass b. Plate c. pan d. cup
29. put the eggs in the bowl and beat them with a..... **SB**
a. Spoon b. feather c. fin d. beak
30. Wethings when we put them in our mouths. **SB**
a. smell b. see c. taste d. hear
31. which of these types of food doesn't have much protein ? **WB**
a. meat b. Nuts c. Fish d. Apples
32. Humans have 210.....in their bodies.
a. eyes b. ears c. bones d. hairs
33. The teacher asked the pupils to...their books out of bags.
a. make b. give c. take d. do
- 34.. Only eat.....food. Don't eat canned food .
a. boring b. fresh c. unhealthy d. salty
35. I don't like fried eggs .I like them.....
a- oiled b. boiled c. foiled d. served
36. Some people don't want to eat Durian fruits because they.....terrible
a. smell b. serve c. taste d. hear
37. you should be careful when you use the.....
a. fork b. knife c. bowl d. plate
38. When you.....ice , it melts.
a. heat b. pull c. beat d. pour
39. Green, yellow and..... are colours.
a. diet b. snack c. product d. purple
40. Cook the pasta in a large of boiling water
a. pin b. bin c. pan d. ban
41. Rice and pasta give us more.....
a. oil b. olive c. energy d. taste
42. In Egypt, we buy roasted.....at the streets.
a. fruits b. sweet potatoes c. pizza d. eggs
43. Zli Tokyo is the biggest city in **WB**
a. China b. Rome c. Egypt d. japan
44. We Cook the pizza in the oven for ten..... **WB**
a. hours b. minutes c. seconds d. seconds
45. Eat some of all the.....of foods. **SB**
a. sizes b. colours c. flavours d. types
46. Take small.....of food but finish them. **SB**
a. amounts b. bins c. balls d. baskets
47. My grandfathera big farm in the countryside..
a. brings b. owns c. finds d. makes
48. Okinawa is a big..... in Japan.
a. town b. island c. country d. village
49. My dad..... me with a cute puppy.
a. calmed b. upset c. surprised d. ordered
50. I asked the science teacherto.....the reasons of pollution to me.

- a. explain b. have c. protect d. paint
51. Our organization depends.....donation from the public
a. all b. in c.off d.on
52. The library was full of students revising the final exams.
a. for b. of c. to d. in
53. I feel - I didn't get any lunch today.
a. worried b. hungry c. thirsty d. excited
54. Spinach is a kind of
a. fruit b. snacks c. vegetables d. fats
55. Listening to quiet music can help you.....
a. eat b. mix c relax d.write
56. Doctors always advise people to have.....diets.
a. high b. big c. balanced d.full
- 57.....is a plant that can be green, red and yellow.
a. Lemon b. Pepper c. Fig d.sweet potato
58. Humans should eat enoughof fruit and vegetables
a)types b) reasons c) results d)amounts
- 59.My little brother on me to help him do his maths homework
a)improves b) depends c) protects d) relaxes
- 60 This food has a nice.....
a)toast b) tasty c) taste s)test
61. I am.....to nuts, so I must be careful with what I eat.
a) addicted b) allergic c) ready d) interested
62. Doctors say he to be alive.
a) messy b) lucky c) unlucky d.bad
63. Everyone should have food that.....them energy.
a) has b) makes c) gets d.gives
64. My mother's fooddelicious. I like it very much
a) tastes b) feels c) hears d)touches
- 65.my mum likes to use.....vegetables in the salad .it looks delicious.
a) fried b) chopped c) bad d)terrible
66. I usually help my mum to.....the food after she makes it.
a) try b) fry c) pour d)serve
- 67.People often eat in the.....
a) living room b) bedroom c)dinning room d)bathroom
- 68.Most people like to eat pasta with a.....
a) fork b) knife c) pan d)bowl
- 69.Itsto eat sweet and salty things together
a good b) normal d)nice d) unusual
- 70 In the evenings, I like to with some music and a nice meal.
a) worry b)work c) relax d)sleep
- 71.Pasta is the..... ingredient in koshari.
a) same b)main c) different d)soft
- 72.Our father..... when he told us that he would buy a new modern car.
a) surprised b)frightened c) laughed d)scared
- 73 Huda is worried about her exam.....
a) reasons b) results c) causes d types
74. You should.....sure that you eat all types of healthy food.
a say b) take c) do d make
75. My mother was worried.....me when I came home late.
a with b) on c) about d) of
76. Food is healthy and good for you when it is.....
a. stolen b. fresh c. rotten d. terrible
- 77.Hearing and smelling are

a. subjects

b. senses

c. hobbies

d. sports

Grammar

1. There are.....grapes left. Would you like some ? **SB**

a. a little b. a few c. much d. a lot

2. A : Would you like.....salt on your chips ? **SB**

B: No, thank you.

a. a little b. a few c. many d. several

3. She is allergic to nuts, so she doesn't eat..... **WB**

a. a few b. any c. some d. a lot of

4. DI don't like to have.....salt in my food because it is not very healthy. **WB**

a. some b.any c. many d. several

5. I have.....free time for hobbies because I work a lot.

a. a few b. much c. a little d. many

6. Would you like.....cake , Leila ? - No, thanks. **WB**

a. any b. some c. many d. plenty

7. my mother didn't buy tomatoes last week

a-any b. some c. much d. a little

8. There are.....notebooks on the table.

a-a lot of b.any c. much d. little

9. A:.....you like falafel for breakfast ? B: Yes, I want a sandwich.

a. Would b. Does c. Are d. Have

10. Don't put too much sugar. Il likesugar in my tea

a. a few b. a little c. a lot d. many

11. There are.....people in the museum today.

a. a little b. little c. a few d. a lot

12. There ismilk in the fridge.

a. some b. any c. much d. many

13 _two eggs in a bowl with little milk. **SB**

a. Beat b. Beats c. Beating d.beaten

14.....the knife to chop the vegetables.

a. Used b. Uses c. Use d.using

15. Wash some beans and.....them in a pan. **SB**

a. puts b. to put c. putting d.put

16.....foul mudammas with warm bread. **SB**

a. To serve b. Serve c. Serving d.serves

17.....vegetables into small pieces. **SB**

a Chopping b. To chop c. Chops d.chop

18.write on your desk. keep it clean.

a. Didn't b. Aren't c. Don't d. Doesn't

19.To make a video call..... on your tablet.

a.turns b.turned c.turning d.turn

20 . I don't like this soup. There is too.....salt in it. **WB**

a. much b. many c. enough d.few

21. Can I have some more sugar, please ? There is.....in this tea. **WB**

a. too much b. too many c. a few d. not enough

22. Let's not go to the beach. There are.....people there today. **WB**

a. too much b. too many c. a little d. a few

23. Could you get a few tomatoes ? I don't have.....for the salad. **SB**

a. enough b. much c. a little d. a few

24. You should only eat.....sugar. **SB**

a. much b. many c.few d. a little

25. Add.....salt to the chips, I don't like much salt.

- a. much b. many c. a few d. a little

26- I don't like these cakes because they have sugar in them. **WB**

- a too much b too many c enough d a lot of

27- There is not rain for orange trees to grow in the desert. **WB**

- a too much b too many c enough d a lot of

28- There are people on the beach today. Let's go to another one. **WB**

- a too much b too many c enough d a lot of

29. Only.....students came to school yesterday.

- a. a lot b. a few c. little d.any

30. You can't drink sea water because there is....salt in it.

- a. not enough b. too many c. too much d.a few

32. The bag is too heavy. There are....books in it.

- a. enough b. a few c. too many d. too much

33. I don't have.....money for a sandwich.

- a. a little b. a lot c. a few d. enough

34.sugar is bad for health.

- a. Enough b. Too many c. Too much d. A little

35. A:.....you like to drink some juice ? - B: Yes, please.

- a. Could b. Would c. Are d.Can

36. There arecars in the centre of the city.

- a. a lot b. a few c. a little d. much

37. Hurry up? We only have abefore the bus leaves.

- a. lot of b. a few c. a little d. much

38 There are.....expensive new flats next to the river.

- a) an b) a c)any d. some

39. Would you likejuice?

- a) any b) a few c)many d. some

40. Liverpool has——of great players like Mohammed Salah.

- a. some b. a few c. many d. lots

41. I.....got any money .I think I won't buy a new bike.

- a. have b. don't c. has d. haven't

42.....some rice with fish ?

- a. Do you like b. Have you got c. Would you like d. Is there

43. It's very quiet. There are.....people here today.

- a. many b. a few c. a little d. a lot of

44. Don't.....friends with bad people.

- a. made b. making c. makes d. make

45. There are too.....books in the bag. I can't carry it.

- a. few b. much c. many d. enough

46. He is poor, he has.....money.

- a. many b. much c. a lot of d. little

2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

1. When she is playing netball, she drinks.....(a few) water. **WB**

2. I eat.....(a little) healthy snacks. **SB**

3. I eat.....(a lot) rice and pasta every day. **SB**

4. Would you like.....(any) coffee. **SB**

5. My mom likes to put.....(any) spices in food

6. Do you have..... (some)pens in your bag ?

7. I(not want) any orange juice

8. I don't put.....(some) salt on my chips.

- 9.....(Will) you like to eat fish for lunch ?
- 10.I don't have.....(some) cheese in the fridge.
11. My aunt has.....(a little) hens on the farm.
12. Eat.....(a lot) fruit. It is good for you.
13. Please,.....(adding) some olive oil on salad. **SB**
- 14.....(Heats) some oil in a pan. **WB**
- 15.....(Not boil) oil more than one time. **SB**
- 16.....(Turns) the lights off before you sleep. **WB**
17. When water boils,.....(turns) off the stove.
18.(Does) exercise after school.
- 19.. Don't.....(touching) electric wires
- 20.. Always.....(to add) olive oil to salad.
- 21..... (Not serve) food in broken dishes.
22. Don't.....(heats) butter for too long.
23. I don't like this tea. There is too.....(many) sugar in it!
24. There are too..... (much) people in the market today.
- 25.Add..... (a few)sugar to the tea, I don't like much sugar.
- 26.Can I have..... (any) water ?
27. There.....(aren't)enough milk to make hot chocolate.
- 28.There is.....(too many) salt in this recipe
- 29.....(Would)you like coffee?" "No, I don't. I prefer tea.
- 30.There's.....(a few) juice in the glass
- 31.There aren't.....(some) students in the classroom.
32. I ate.....(a little) sandwiches. They were really delicious.

Unit 9 Watch, Listen and make

1.Osama and Islam are talking about their plan for the next weekend.

Osama : Where are you going to spend your weekend?

Islam : (1).....

Osama : Great! (2).....?

Islam : No, I didn't visit it before. It's my first visit.

Osama : From my point of view, you'll like the Egyptian Museum of Modern Art.

Islam : (3).....?

Osama : I think that because the artists were really good.

Islam : When can I visit it?

Osama : (4).....

Islam: (5)..... . I'll go at 8 am.

2.Lamar and Talia are talking about the end-of-year show.

Lamar : Mrs Hania says we can have an end-of-year show!

Talia : Great! (1).....?

Lamar : It will be about the play we read in the English class.

Talia : (2).....!

Lamar : We need help. (3).....?

Talia : Yes, Lamar is able to act.

Lamar : What about writing scripts?

Talia : (4).....

Lamar : (5).....

Talia : We could call Azza to know if she knows how to paint scenery.

3.Amina is asking Salwa about the place she is going to.

Amina : Good morning, Salwa. Where are you going?

Salwa : (1).....

Amina : (2).....?

Salwa : Because there is a lecture.

Amina : (3).....?

Salwa : It is about musical instruments all over Egypt.

Amina : Can I come with you?

Salwa : (4).....

Amina : What time should we meet?

Salwa : (5).....

Randa asks Rasha about her plan for this evening.

Randa : Good afternoon, Rasha. How are you?

Rasha : Good afternoon, Randa. (1).....

Randa : Where are you going?

Rasha : (2).....

Randa : (3).....?

Rasha : To meet my brother. He's coming from Malaysia.

Randa : (4).....?

Rasha : His plane arrives at 8 o'clock.

Randa : I hope he arrives safely.

Rasha : (5).....

5.Helal is inviting Mazen to come to his home to watch the match together.

Mazen : Hello, Helal. How are things?

Helal : Fine, Mazen. (1).....?

Mazen : Yes, I'd like to. What can we do?

Helal : (2)..... . Would you like to watch it with me?

Mazen : (3)..... . Shall I bring food with me?

Helal : No, but could you bring your tablet?

Mazen : Of course. (4).....?

Helal : At seven thirty pm.

Mazen : Great! I'll bring my camera to take nice photos.

Helal : (5)..... .

4-choose the correct answer from a,b,c or d:

1. I can.....scenery if you want, but I can't do make-up. **SB**

- a. explore b. paint c.sew d.have

2. There were.....of important and normal Egyptian people in the museum. **SB**

- a. portraits b. plays c. cartoon d pottery

3.I.....visiting the Museum of Modern Egyptian Art if you are in Cairo. **SB**

- a. show b. recommend c. prevent d. protect

4.My dress is damaged, so my mother is.....it. **WB**

- a. cleaning b. sewing c. tiding d. washing

5. Many people are interested.....watching football matches.

- a) in b) at c) on d)onto

6.The garden was full ofand fascinating flowers.

- a) active b) ugly c) funny d) colourful

7.The kids spend their Saturdays watching on TV

- a) cartons b) cartoons c) costumes d)views

8.A/ An.....is an object that is used for playing music.

- a) tool b) machine c) material d) instrument

9 – Can we see the play at the....., Dad?

- a) park b) theatre c) museum d) library

10. you don't have to pay to get into the concert. It's.....

- a. expensive b. empty c.free d. amazing

11-The children wore historicalfor the school play.

- a. uniforms b. clothes c. costumes d. customs

12. All these pictures were painted by local.....

- a. writers b. pianists c artists d. musicians

13.I can talk to the people at drama club about

- a. reading b.running c.painting d.acting

14.In my,the statues showing people wearing the clothes really teach you about life in the past.

- a. think b. note c. view d.review

15.Aya is learning.....She wants to improve her handwriting.

- a) technology b) biology c) geography d) calligraphy

16.The museum is full of.....and many other historic objects.

- a) theatres b) statues c) stadiums d) castles

17. Heba can'tthe phone as she is busy now.

- a. make b. call c. answer d. have

18. The.....on the stage was fantastic.

- a. scene b. view c. scenery d. theme

19. She is good atmake-up

- a. giving b. taking c. doing d. having

20. Many.....people read the music using Braille.

- a. deaf b. strange c. blind d. disabled

21. What.....do you think musicians need ? **SB**

- a. money b. skills c. time d. power

22. Try to helppeople by solving the problems that they can have. **SB**

- a. sleepy b. lazy c. disabled d. brave

23. What is your favourite musical instrument ?..... **SB**

- a. cook b. clarinet c. laptop d. TV

24. Ahmed usually plays the violin in a / an on Sundays

- a. orchestra b. music c. invitation d. opera

25. That girl is, so she cannot hear you.

- a. blind b. deaf c. disabled d. strong

26. My sister likes to make her own clothes by herself. She likes.....

- a) swimming b) seeing c) sewing d) sawing

27. ..she..... why Jo was hiding behind the newspaper. **SB**

- a. wandered b. wondered c. read d. cried

28. The system that blind people use to read is called

- a. Calligraphy b. orchestra c. Braille d. Sign

29. The students are They come from many different countries.

- a. travelers b. national c. international d. ancient

30..... you have just won a million pounds.

- a. Put b. Decide c. Imagine d. Join

31. That woman isHer photo is in all the newspapers.

- a. hero! b. graduate! c. famous! d. good!

32. Louis Braille..... blind after an accident when he was three

- a. born b. made c. had d. became

33. flutes, cellos and trumpets are.....instruments.

- a. historical b. personal c. electrical d. musical

34. Ali uses a.....because he cannot walk

- a. armchair b. wheelchair c. stool d. stair

35. A/An.....person can't use the parts of the body in the way other people can

- a. blind b. disabled c. deaf d. artist

36. There areschools for deaf people who cannot hear.

- a) special b) tourist c) crowded d) ugly

37. My sister has passed all her exams with good marks, and we are very.....of her.

- a. worried b. pleased c. proud d. crowded

38..... means the things that happen in a film. **WB**

- a. Ideas b. Actions c. Articles d. Views

39. There's a great..... from the top of the tower. **WB**

- a. review b. watch c. view d. few
40. We should..... all our plastic to use again. **WB**
- a. burn b. recycle c. throw d. damage
41. A..... is able to stop fires. **WB**
- a. police officer b. pilot c. manager d. firefighter
- 42-. The snakes are very animals. I'm frightened of them
- a. boring b. afraid c. scary d. nice
43. Jurassic World is a/an film. It's very exciting.
- a. funny b. real c. boring d. adventure
44. Four prisoners through a hole in the fence.
- a. ran b. waved c. escaped d. gave
45. A..... is a large park with machines to ride on, restaurants, etc.
- a. theme park b. safari park c. garden d. beach
46. His new sculpture looks ----- . I can't believe that he made it.
- a. funny b. real c. weak d. small
47. The pilot managed to the plane safely.
- a. stay b. give c. land d. finish
48. I read a..... of that book. it said it was very good.
- a. revision b. revenge c. review d. letter
49. Ahmed El-Sakka is a famous I love him so much.
- a. player b. singer c. writer d. star
50. I this film if you like exciting and scary films
- a. invite b. request c. recommend d. offer
51. I really don't like her at all - she's!
- a. interesting b. nice c. helpful d. horrible
52. A/An..... is a piece of land completely surrounded by water
- a. island b. lake c. beach d. river
- 53- The children all wore funny..... to the family party, Ahmed was a firefighter! **WB**
- a. contents b. costumes c. concerts d. customs
54. Lara always gives her grandmother a big..... when she sees her. **WB**
- a) hug b) huge c) hide d) hall
55. My little brother started to..... after he fell and hurt his hand. **WB**
- a) carry b) cry c. dry d. fry
56. My brother always..... my things and I can't find them.
- a) hits b) appears c) disappears d) hides
57. My teacher asked me to..... notes of the important points.
- a) have b) see c) take d) do
58. I feel very proud be a part of the Egyptian team.
- a) of b) to c) on d) with
59. My little sister always... my father a hug when she sees him.
- a) has b) gives c) takes d) lends
60. My teacher asked me to tell the class the..... points of the lesson.
- a) unimportant b) main c) scary d) damaged
61. I like my friend as she always.... to help me when I need.

- a) offers b) requests c) advises d) recommends
62. Adel Imam is a famous.....He shares in many films.
a) actor b) painter c) writer d) player
63. My friend is very sad because his grandfather.....yesterday.
a) died b) lived c) stayed d) slept
64. went to a theme.....and rode on the big wheel. It was exciting.
a) park b) bark c) brake d) break
65. Many thieves tried to..... but the police stopped them.
a) escape b) save c) collect d) recycle
66. I liked that film. I thought the....was exciting.
a) move b) movement c) motion d) action
67. The Police told my father not to....his car here.
a) park b) bark c) brake d) break
68. From the top you get a fantastic of the city.
a) review b) site c) opinion d) view
69. I read a filmto know what the film is about
a) review b) revision c) view d) opinion
70. I went to the theatre last week and saw an exciting.....
a) match b) game c) sport d) play
71. My friend Hadeer is good at writing.....for plays.
a) scripts b) scenery c) costumes d) instruments
72. I went to my brother's school party and the pupils wore nice.....
a) photos b) scripts c) costumes d) statues
73. I asked my sister to.....the phone because I was doing my homework.
a) reply b) use c) answer d) question
74. I like walking along the Nile to see the beautiful.....
a) rubbish b) scenery c) pollution d) traffic
75. A..... is a painting or photograph of a person's face.
a) statue b) portrait c) scenery d) play
76. He had a terrible accident last month and it left him.....
a) messy b) noisy c) happy d) disabled
77. He's blind, so he goes to a.....school for the blind.
a) private b) special c) general d) public
78. My brother likes writing.....for plays.
a) photos b) scripts c) costumes d) statues
79. I We went to a big party last night and we found it.....It was cool!
a) surprising b) boring c) terrible d) horrible
80. Reda likes music. He wants to be a.....
a) musical b) musician c) waiter d) writer
81. A.....person is the person who can't hear.
a) blind b) deaf c) proud d) happy
82. I don't like that film. It was.....
a) amazing b) nice c) cool d) scary
83. had a/an.....from my friend to his birthday party.
a) request b) invitation c) offer d) recommendation

84. people should have many.....to be able to get a good job.

- a) skills b) friends c) artists d) skulls

85. A-----is a period of a hundred year.

- a) century b) country c) scenery d) centre

86. The teacher chose Marwa to.....in the new play.

- a) make b)do c) write d)act

Grammar

1. Do you know how toan instrument. **SB**

- a. playing b. play c. played d. plays

2.you able to speak French ? yes, I am. **SB**

- a. Were b. Are c. Can d. Do

3. I.....talk to people at drama club about acting. **SB**

- a. am able b. is able to c. Can d. Do

4. He can't swim, but he.....play football very well. **SB**

- a. can b. can't c. is able d. isn't able

5. Hendplay tennis, but she can ride a bike. **SB**

- a. don't b. can't c. hasn't d. isn't

6. Ramy able to drive his car well?

- a. Is b. Does c. Can d. Did

7. Do youhow to use the computer?

- a. knew b. knows c. knowing d. know

8. Can your brother.....fast?

- a. runs b. ran c. run d. running

9. My father is very busy. He.....take many holidays.

- a. can't b. has c. hasn't d. can

10.....drive a car?

- a. He can b. He can't c. Can he d. Can

11.....you able to hop on one leg?

- a. Are b. Do c. Would d. Can

12. could you teach me how..... the violin?

- a. plays b. play c. playing d. to play

13. I was wondering if you would like..... my house tomorrow. **SB**

- a. to come b. coming c. comes d. come

14- you like to see a film of Little Women ? - Of course. **SB**

- a. Did b. Are c. Would d. Will

15.....I bring some table tennis balls ? **SB**

- a. Am b. Have c. Shall d. Would

16.....you bring me fruit juice ? **SB**

- a. Would b. Shall c. Could d. Do

17. Would you like to.....the zoo?

- a. visit b. visited c. visiting d. visits

18. Would you mind if you.....the dishes?

- a. washes b. wash c. washing d. to watch

19. Mariam and Ihow to sew clothes.

- a. knows b. knowing c. can d. know
20.he play a musical instrument?
a. Can b. Is c. Are d. Do
21. Is she.....to cook well?
a. can b. know c. knows d. able
22. Sally cana plan for the next weekend.
a) makes b) making c) made d) make
23. Are youremember your dreams?
a) able to b) can c) know how to d) knows how
- 24.....you come to the dub tonight?
a) Do b) Can c) Are d) Have
25. I think my computer is broken. I don't know.....send any emails.
a) can b) how c) how to d) to
- 26..I'm..... start work tomorrow.
a) can b) able to c) able d) know how to
- 27..I..... see without my glasses.
a) don't know b) not able to c) no able to d) can't
28. Hens have got wings, but they.....fly.
a.can't b. able to c.can d. aren't able
- 29.I.....able to play well today. I trained well yesterday.
a.can b. am c.know how d.can't
30. My sister.....how to cook. She is too young.
a.can't b. isn't c.doesn't know d. knows
31. Shall I..... some table tennis balls ? **SB**
a.bringing b. brings c.bring d. brought
32. What time should I to your house ? **SB**
a.came b. come c.coming d. comes
33. Would you..... come to my house to listen to some music ? **SB**
a.like b. liking c.liked d. like to
34. if you try hard, you.....pass your exams.
a | can b) can't c) be able to d) able to
35. Can you help me? I.....never understand this.
a)can b) can't c) able to d) know how
36. I have to go to a business dinner tomorrow night, so I.....come to the party.
I'm very sorry.
a) must b) have to c) can d) can't
37. I'm able to draw and.....
a) paint b) painting c) to painting d) painted
38. She.....know how to cook at all.
a) isn't b) hasn't c) doesn't d) can't
39. I can write English well, but my sister....
a) can b) can't c) is d) isn't
40. Nabil and Emad to play together, they are free.
a) can b) is able c) knows d) are able

Complete the sentences with the correct form:

1. Can you..... (to play) football or tennis ?
- 2.....(you know) how to do any of the types of art ?
- 3-I know how(sew) costumes.
4. Hany can.....(playing) the guitar
- 5..Omar is busy, he.....(can) play football now.
- 6.She.....(able) to read music by her hands.
- 7.The disabled woman can't (goes) up stairs.
- 8.....(be) you able to plan your day well ?
9. He.....(not know) how to play an instrument.
- 10.They.....(able to) sew costumes.
11. My little sister can't.....(feeding) herself.
12. My brother..... (know) how to use a computer.
- 13.This telephone is terrible. I.....(can) hear you at all
14.(she/know) how to sew clothes?
15. Let's.....(listens) to some music.
16. Could you.....(to bring) me some tea, please ?
- 17.Samir.....(not/able) play the piano
18. I'd like.....(buy) a newspaper.
- 19 – We.....(can) live without water.
- 20-A firefighter.....(are) able to stop fires.
- 21-Do you know how.....(use) the internet?
- 22-.....(Do) you able to play football or tennis?
23. **A film star knows how.....(acting) well.**
- 24.Don't shout, I can.....(hears) you very well
- 25.Samy(not / able) send an email.
26. What time.....(shall) students come to school ?
- 27.Mariam.....(know) how to use the tablet

1. Amal and Nawal are talking about shopping.

Amal : What did you do today?

Nawal : (1).....

Amal : Did you buy anything?

Nawal : (2).....

Amal : (3).....?

Nawal : I bought this coat. (4).....?

Amal : Yes, I like it a lot. It's very pretty. Where did you buy it?

Nawal : At the mall on 5th street.

Amal : Was it expensive?

Nawal : (5)..... . It was on sale for 200 pounds.

2. Hana and Karim are talking about clothes.

Hana : Hello, Karim. Can I ask you some questions?

Karim : (1)..... . What would you like to ask?

Hana : How many pairs of shoes do you have?

Karim : (2).....

Hana : Which ones are your favourite?

Karim : (3).....

Hana : (4).....?

Karim : My favourite clothes shops are suit clothing shops.

Hana : (5).....?

Karim : I have two bags.

3. Ayman wants to buy a jacket.

Shopkeeper : Can I help you?

Ayman : (1).....

Shopkeeper : What type of jacket would you like?

Ayman : I'd like something loose but smart. (2).....?

Shopkeeper : We have red, black and brown jackets.

Ayman : (3).....?

Shopkeeper : Of course. The changing room is over there.

Ayman : Does it fit?

Shopkeeper : (4)..... . I have a smaller one you can try on.

4. Ayman : It fits me. (5).....

Complete the following dialogue:

Shimaa is buying a pair of trousers.

Shopkeeper : Can I help you?

Shimaa : Yes, (1).....

Shopkeeper : What colour would you like?

Shimaa : Black, please. (2).....?

Shopkeeper : Yes, these trousers are made from cotton.

Shimaa : Could I try them on?

Shopkeeper : Of course. (3).....

Shimaa : They're a little long. (4).....?

Shopkeeper : Yes, these are shorter.

Shimaa : OK! (5).....

1. I like to be..... and feel relaxed in my clothes. **SB**
a. loose b hot c. comfortable d. cold
2. These traditional clothes keep me cool andme from the sun. **SB**
a. leave b protect c. help d take
3. Mr and Mrs Osman live in a big, oldin Aswan. **WB**
a country b. flat c. garden d. dam
- 4 Most of ancient Egyptian women liked to weararound their necks.
a. Necklaces b. Headscarves c. Galabeyas d. Handbags
5. Girls prefer wearing fashionable..... in their ears.
a necklaces b. rings c. sunglasses d earrings
- 6-Famous players usually wear expensive.....
a. trainers b. galabeyas c. sandals d. scarves
- 7.In Ancient Egypt, men and women didn'tvery differently. **SB**
a.call b.dress c.cost d. press
- 8.Thisis made of expensive leather.
a. handbag b.earrings c.necklace . d. glass
- 9-In Ancient Egypt, people didn't wear..... **SB**
a. flats b. phones c.shoes d. shapes
- 10-Are his clothes smart or? **WB**
a. leather b. casual c.wooden d. snowy
- 11-.....are jewellery that women wear around their necks. **SB**
a.Necklaces b. Headscarves c. Galabeyas d. Handbags
- 12.Egypt is famous to growing.....to make materials. **SB**
a.groups b. crops c. goals d topics
- 13.Cotton from Egypt is very good, It is often used to make..... clothes. **SB**
a loose b.luxury c.cheap d.heavy
- 14.All the cotton is.....by hand to keep it soft. **SB**
a. protected b.picked c.made d.helped
- 15.Some people use bamboo.....of cotton to make clothes. **WB**
a, proud b. instead c. interested d.picked
16. Ancient Egyptians did not wear shoes, but they wore leather.....
a. jeans b) trainers c) boots d)sandals
- 17.Children usually wear.....clothes. They're bright.
a. black b) colourful c) heavy d.traditional
- 18.This necklace is expensive. It.....my father a lot of money.
a) paid b) lent c) borrowed d) cost
- 19.Women like to wear expensive.....to look pretty. It's made of gold.
a) glass b) jewellery c) headscarf d) dress
20. She tries towarm by sitting right next to the fire.
c)take b) save c) protect d) keep
21. My brother looks.....when he wears the black jacket. He's great.
a) messy b) smart c) ugly d) relaxed
- 22.They'd like to wear.....clothes to keep cool in summer.
a heavy b. wool c. leather d. loose
23. The shop assistant asked me about my shoes.....

- a. size b. width c. height d. colour
24. Egypt is famous for.....cotton.
a breaking b. growing c. cutting d. making
25. People wear.....to protect their eyes from the sun.
a earrings b. sandals c. trainers d. sunglasses
26. Wool is the best.....for a cold climate.
a. food b. drink c. material d. soup
27. In some countries, men wear skirts. They look.....
a) strange b) strong c) striped d) old
28. She always covers her head with a.....
a) belt b) headscarf c) boot d) tie
29. We should use.....cars as they don't pollute the environment.
a) electric b) oil c) petrol d) electricity
30. our house is different.....yours. it's bigger.
a) from b) at c) of d) for
- 31.....means nature, plants or animals and everything around us.
a Planet b. Environment c. Crops d. Fields
32. We're building more factories to improve.....
a farming b sports c. environment d. industry
33. We should care more.....our environment.
a. for b about c. to d. from
34. Living so close to a chemicals factory can't be good..... your health.
a. to b at c. for d. of
35. Tonight is very special.....We will give a party for my birthday.
a) festival b) accident c) holiday d) occasion
36. My sister looked smart and amazing in her.....dress.
a] uniform b) wedding c) costumes d) clothing
37. Almost every family in the country.....a computer or a tablet.
a) collects b) stores c) saves d) owns
38. Another way to.....money online is by selling new products.
a) borrow b) win c) do d) make
39. the farm with good gives its owner high quality crops.
a) floor b) earth c) soil d) flat
40. Noha speaks English and French very well. She's.....at languages.
a. messy b. bad c. perfect d. careful
41. Every activity people do can damage or help the.....we live in.
a) environment b) experiment c) laboratory d) equipment
42. Egypt has a warm.....all over the year.
a) climate b) weather c) costume d) industry
43. Cotton should be picked.....hand to keep it soft.
a) by b) to c) of d. on
44. He studied hard, as a.....he got high marks.
a) result b) reason c) cause d. crop
45. The.....is trying to help everyone in the country.
a) experiment b) development c) government d. equipment

46..Young men prefer to wear.....clothes.

- a) traditional b) casual c) ancient d) old

47 We saw a big, old.....in the museum. **WB**

- a. window b. statue c. computer d. robot

48. We have this black jacket, or that one in the shop..... **WB**

- a window b. door c. bag d.desk

49.When you want to buy something,..... It on to check the size . **WB**

- a cry b. try c. fry d.dry

50.This jacket doesn'tyou. You need a bigger one.

- a check b. work c. stay d.fit

51.You can try on this jacket in the..... room.

- a) dining b) changing c) living d) sitting

52.I found a / an.....for a job in the newspaper yesterday

- a. style b. advert c. occasion d email

53.The shops are very busy today. There are too many.....

- a) assistants b) shopkeepers c) sellers d) customers

54.That shop has a lot of objects.....sale.

- a.to b) by c) for d)off

55.They bought a big.....to keep their clothes in.

- a. machine b. chest of drawers
c. cupboard d box

56.I can't find my pencil. I'm going to look..... it

- a) at b) for c) up d) after

57. I like to buy my things from local shops because the.....are friendly

- a) teenagers b) customers c) shopkeepers d) guests

58. The.....of the trousers are 250 pounds.

- a) price b) prize c) size d) width

59.We.....house to live in a bigger one.

- a moved b. bought c.found d.made

60.Sam and Jane are married on Saturday.

- a giving b. taking c.getting d.doing

61.I can do many things on my mobile phone. It's very.....

- a) useless b) useful c) bad d) dull

62.Scotland is famous its wonderful countryside

- a) at b) for c) up d) after

63. My father likes to wear a suit on a.....occasion.

- a) private b) special c) general d.public

Unit 10 **grammar**

1- It's a..... skirt. **SB**

- a. beautiful, new, blue b. blue, beautiful, new
c. beautiful, blue, new d. blue, new, beautiful

2- It's a..... **SB**

- a. beautiful necklace brown and orange

- b. necklace beautiful brown and orange
c. beautiful brown and necklace orange
d. beautiful brown and orange necklace

3- It's a..... scarf. **SB**

- a. striped, cotton, pink b. striped, pink, cotton
c. pink, striped, cotton d. cotton, striped, pink

4- Hoda's father has bought a/an..... car. **WB**

- a. red, new, electric b. new, red, electric
c. electric, new, red d. new, electric, red

5- I love wearing my..... galabeya, because it is very cool in the summer. **WB**

- a. cotton, long, loose b. long, cotton, loose
c. long, loose, cotton d. loose, long, cotton

6- The American tourists were wearing sunglasses. **WB**

- a. big, red, plastic b. red, plastic, big
c. big, plastic, red d. plastic, big, red

7- We went to the island in a/ an..... boat. **WB**

- a. wooden, long, old b. long, old, wooden
c. old, wooden, long d. wooden, old, long

8- It's a..... car. **WB**

- a. beautiful, black, long b. black, beautiful, long
c. beautiful, long, black d. long, beautiful, black

9. She is wearing.....scarf. **SB**

- a green, long b. nice, long, blue c pretty, green, new d cotton, red

10. Rich people sometimes woresandals. **SB**

- a expensive, leather b. linen, pretty c leather, big d leather, red

11. These are.....shoes. **SB**

- a. strange, big, leather b. leather, big, strange
c. leather, strange, big d. strange, leather, big

12. She likesclothes. **SB**

- a. linen, white, loose b. white, linen, loose
c. white, loose, linen d. loose, white, linen

13. it's a.....jumper. **SB**

- a. wool, nice, purple b) purple, nice, wool
c) nice, purple, wool d) nice, wool, purple

14. It's a long..... snake. **WB**

- a striped, plastic b. plastic, red c new, small d plastic red

15. The are.....boots. **WB**

- a. old, brown, leather b. leather, old, brown
c. brown, old, leather d. old, leather, brown

16. Mr and Mrs osman lives in a.....flat in Aswan. **WB**

- a) old, traditional, big b) big, old, traditional

c) traditional, old, big

d) big, traditional, old

17. We saw a statue in the museum. **WB**

a) old, wooden, big

b) big, old, wooden

c) wooden, old, big

d) big, wooden, old

18. Look at that necklace. **WB**

a) long, pretty, gold

b) long, gold, pretty

c) pretty, long, gold

d) pretty, gold, long

19. She gave him a/an vase.

a) small, Egyptian, black

b) black, Egyptian, small

c) small, black, Egyptian

d) Egyptian, small, black

20. This is a/an movie.

a) new, Italian, wonderful

b) wonderful, Italian, new

c) Wonderful, new, Italian

d) Italian, new, wonderful

21. It is in the container.

a) large, blue, metal

b) blue, large, metal

c) blue, metal, large

d) large, metal, blue

22. They live in a house.

a) wooden, wonderful

b) wooden, wonderful, old

c) wonderful, old, wooden

d) old, wonderful, wooden

23. Pass me the cups.

a) plastic, big, blue

b) big, blue, plastic

c) big, plastic, blue

d) a big, plastic, blue

24. Manal's mother has bought a dress.

a. green, new, smart

b. new, green, smart

c. smart, new, green

d. new, smart, green

25. Heba lost a

a. small, white bag

b. bag, small, white

c. white, small bag

d. small, bag, white

26. I have a smaller you can try on. **WB**

a. ones

b. these

c. those

d. one

27. What's small thing by my chair ? **WB**

a this

b. these

c. those

d. ones

28. Which dress are you going to wear ? This one or those **WB**

a one

b. ones

c. dress

d. a dress

29. Look, that our house.

a. is

b. are

c. were

d. have

30. You must overcome all difficulties.

a. this

b. that

c. an

d. these

31. people are my relatives.

a. These

b. That

c. This

d. Him

32. Police put criminals in prison.

a. those

b. this

c. that

d. one

33. Don't buy that dress. Buy the blue.....
a. one b. ones c. dresses d. a dresses
34. I have new....., the ones on the shelf.
a. book b. mobile c. pen d. trainers
35. Which computer are you using? - The.....you gave me.
a. ones b. one c. computers d. twice
36. Is your mobile phone?
a. this b. those c. these d. they
37. Which blouses are yours? - the.....in the cupboard.
a. one b. ones c. an one d. an
38. I haven't seen woman before.
a. this b. these c. those d. them
- 39.let's watch a different film. This.....is so boring.
a.one b) ones c.one's d.ones'
- 40.Look at these trousers. Which.....do you like better?
a.one b) ones c.one's d.ones'
- 41.We have three children. The oldest.....is 15 years old.
a.one b) ones c.one's d.ones'
- 42.Are these your shoes, Sandy? The brown..... under the desk?
a.one b) ones c.one's d.ones'
- 43.....building over there is my school.
a. this b. these c. those d. that
- 44.....questions are difficult. Can you help me?
a. this b. these c. there d. that
45. Do you prefer.....dress or that one over there ?
a. this b. these c. those d. they
- 46.Should I buy the red chairs or the black?
a.one b) once c.one's d.ones
- 47- Should I buy the red chairs or the black.....?
a. twice b. once c. one d. ones
- 48- These books are funny, but these..... are very boring!
a. ones b. once c. one d. only

2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

- 1- They are..... ('black / expensive / plastic) glasses.
2. It's..... (purple / wool / nice) jumper.
- 3 Mr and Mrs Osama live in a(cold / traditional big) flat.
4. it's(beautiful/wool/blue) skirt.
- 5.she bought a (plastic/red/new) cup.
- 6.I want an(green/ amazing /cotton) dress.

7. These are.....(brown, leather, old) shoes.
- 8 .This..... (are) my old jacket.
9. Those..... (is) interesting stories.
10. (That)..... are my sister's.
11. (This)..... socks are my brother's.
12. This glass is dirty. Can I have a clean.....(ones) please?
13. Those glasses are not good. Give me some good.....(one).
14. I don't want the green apples, I want the red.....(one)
15. This.....(are) my mobile.
16.(That) are my shoes.
- 17.My grandfather usually wears a.....(green, long, cotton) galabeya.
18. This poor man is wearing a/an.....(old, wool, simple) shirt.
- 19.Emad loves wearing his.....(linen, loose, red) T-shirt.
- 20.I bought.....(this) shoes last week at the market.
- 21-I don't like this meal, I want the other(ones).
- 22-I don't know which shirt I like most, the yellow.....(ones) or the blue.
23. my wife's(dark / blue / beautiful) eyes.
- 24.My favourite.....(cotton / old / black) shirt was made in China.

Unit 10 We are what we wear

- 1.Amal and Nawal are talking about shopping.
Amal : What did you do today?
Nawal : (1).....
Amal : Did you buy anything?
Nawal : (2).....
Amal : (3).....?
Nawal : I bought this coat. (4).....?
Amal : Yes, I like it a lot. It's very pretty. Where did you buy it?
Nawal : At the mall on 5th street.
Amal : Was it expensive?
Nawal : (5)..... . It was on sale for 200 pounds.

- 2.Hana and Karim are talking about clothes.
Hana : Hello, Karim. Can I ask you some questions?
Karim : (1)..... . What would you like to ask?
Hana : How many pairs of shoes do you have?
Karim : (2).....
Hana : Which ones are your favourite?
Karim : (3).....
Hana : (4).....?
Karim : My favourite clothes shops are suit clothing shops.
Hana : (5).....?
Karim : I have two bags.

- 3.Ayman wants to buy a jacket.
Shopkeeper : Can I help you?

Ayman : (1).....
 Shopkeeper : What type of jacket would you like?
 Ayman : I'd like something loose but smart.(2).....?
 Shopkeeper : We have red, black and brown jackets.
 Ayman : (3).....?
 Shopkeeper : Of course. The changing room is over there.
 Ayman : Does it fit?
 Shopkeeper : (4)..... . I have a smaller one you can try on.

4.Ayman : It fits me. (5).....
 Complete the following dialogue:
 Shimaa is buying a pair of trousers.
 Shopkeeper : Can I help you?
 Shimaa : Yes, (1).....
 Shopkeeper : What colour would you like?
 Shimaa : Black, please. (2).....?
 Shopkeeper : Yes, these trousers are made from cotton.
 Shimaa : Could I try them on?
 Shopkeeper : Of course. (3).....
 Shimaa : They're a little long. (4).....?
 Shopkeeper : Yes, these are shorter.
 Shimaa : OK! (5).....

Vocabulary

1. I like to be..... and feel relaxed in my clothes. **SB**
 a. loose b hot c. comfortable d. cold
2. These traditional clothes keep me cool andme from the sun. **SB**
 a. leave b protect c. help d take
3. Mr and Mrs Osman live in a big, oldin Aswan. **WB**
 a country b. flat c. garden d. dam
- 4 Most of ancient Egyptian women liked to weararound their necks.
 a.Necklaces b. Headscarves c. Galabeyas d. Handbags
5. Girls prefer wearing fashionable..... in their ears.
 a necklaces b. rings c. sunglasses d earrings
- 6-Famous players usually wear expensive.....
 a. trainers b. galabeyas c. sandals d. scarves
- 7.In Ancient Egypt, men and women didn'tvery differently. **SB**
 a.call b.dress c.cost d. press
- 8.Thisis made of expensive leather.
 a. handbag b.earrings c.necklace . d. glass
- 9-In Ancient Egypt, people didn't wear..... **SB**
 a. flats b. phones c.shoes d. shapes
- 10-Are his clothes smart or? **WB**
 a. leather b. casual c.wooden d. snowy
- 11-.....are jewellery that women wear around their necks. **SB**
 a.Necklaces b. Headscarves c. Galabeyas d. Handbags
- 12.Egypt is famous to growing.....to make materials. **SB**

- a.groups b. crops c. goals d topics
- 13.Cotton from Egypt is very good, It is often used to make..... clothes. **SB**
- a loose b.luxury c.cheap d.heavy
- 14.All the cotton is.....by hand to keep it soft. **SB**
- a. protected b.picked c.made d.helped
- 15.Some people use bamboo.....of cotton to make clothes. **WB**
- a, proud b. instead c. interested d.picked
16. Ancient Egyptians did not wear shoes, but they wore leather.....
- a. jeans b) trainers c) boots d)sandals
- 17.Children usually wear.....clothes. They're bright.
- a. black b) colourful c) heavy d.traditional
- 18.This necklace is expensive. It.....my father a lot of money.
- a) paid b) lent c) borrowed d) cost
- 19.Women like to wear expensive.....to look pretty. It's made of gold.
- a) glass b) jewellery c) headscarf d) dress
20. She tries towarm by sitting right next to the fire.
- c)take b) save c) protect d) keep
21. My brother looks.....when he wears the black jacket. He's great.
- a) messy b) smart c) ugly d) relaxed
- 22.They'd like to wear.....clothes to keep cool in summer.
- a heavy b. wool c. leather d. loose
23. The shop assistant asked me about my shoes.....
- a. size b. width c. height d. colour
- 24.Egypt is famous for.....cotton.
- a breaking b. growing c. cutting d. making
- 25.People wear.....to protect their eyes from the sun.
- a earrings b. sandals c. trainers d. sunglasses
26. Wool is the best.....for a cold climate.
- a. food b. drink c. material d.soup
- 27.In some countries, men wear skirts. They look.....
- a) strange b) strong c) striped d) old
28. She always covers her head with a.....
- a) belt b) headscarf c) boot d) tie
29. We should use.....cars as they don't pollute the environment.
- a) electric b) oil c) petrol d) electricity
30. our house is different.....yours. it's bigger.
- a) from b) at c) of d) for
- 31.....means nature, plants or animals and everything around us.
- a Planet b. Environment c. Crops d. Fields
32. We're building more factories to improve.....
- a farming b sports c. environment d. industry
33. We should care more.....our environment.
- a. for b about c. to d. from
34. Living so close to a chemicals factory can't be good..... your health.
- a. to b at c. for d. of

35. Tonight is very special..... We will give a party for my birthday.

- a) festival b) accident c) holiday d) occasion

36. My sister looked smart and amazing in her..... dress.

- a) uniform b) wedding c) costumes d) clothing

37. Almost every family in the country..... a computer or a tablet.

- a) collects b) stores c) saves d) owns

38. Another way to..... money online is by selling new products.

- a) borrow b) win c) do d) make

39. the farm with good gives its owner high quality crops.

- a) floor b) earth c) soil d) flat

40. Noha speaks English and French very well. She's..... at languages.

- a. messy b. bad c. perfect d. careful

41. Every activity people do can damage or help the..... we live in.

- a) environment b) experiment c) laboratory d) equipment

42. Egypt has a warm..... all over the year.

- a) climate b) weather c) costume d) industry

43. Cotton should be picked..... hand to keep it soft.

- a) by b) to c) of d. on

44. He studied hard, as a..... he got high marks.

- a) result b) reason c) cause d. crop

45. The..... is trying to help everyone in the country.

- a) experiment b) development c) government d. equipment

46. Young men prefer to wear..... clothes.

- a) traditional b) casual c) ancient d) old

47 We saw a big, old..... in the museum. **WB**

- a. window b. statue c. computer d. robot

48. We have this black jacket, or that one in the shop..... **WB**

- a window b. door c. bag d. desk

49. When you want to buy something,..... It on to check the size. **WB**

- a cry b. try c. fry d. dry

50. This jacket doesn't you. You need a bigger one.

- a check b. work c. stay d. fit

51. You can try on this jacket in the..... room.

- a) dining b) changing c) living d) sitting

52. I found a / an..... for a job in the newspaper yesterday

- a. style b. advert c. occasion d email

53. The shops are very busy today. There are too many.....

- a) assistants b) shopkeepers c) sellers d) customers

54. That shop has a lot of objects..... sale.

- a. to b) by c) for d) off

55. They bought a big..... to keep their clothes in.

- a. machine b. chest of drawers
c. cupboard d box

56. I can't find my pencil. I'm going to look..... it

- a) at b) for c) up d) after

57. I like to buy my things from local shops because the.....are friendly
a) teenagers b) customers c) shopkeepers d) guests
58. The.....of the trousers are 250 pounds.
a) price b) prize c) size d) width
59. We.....house to live in a bigger one.
a moved b. bought c. found d. made
60. Sam and Jane are married on Saturday.
a giving b. taking c. getting d. doing
61. I can do many things on my mobile phone. It's very.....
a) useless b) useful c) bad d) dull
62. Scotland is famous its wonderful countryside
a) at b) for c) up d) after
63. My father likes to wear a suit on a.....occasion.
a) private b) special c) general d. public

Unit 10 grammar

- 1- It's a..... skirt. **SB**
a. beautiful, new, blue b. blue, beautiful, new
c. beautiful, blue, new d. blue, new, beautiful
- 2- It's a..... **SB**
a. beautiful necklace brown and orange
b. necklace beautiful brown and orange
c. beautiful brown and necklace orange
d. beautiful brown and orange necklace
- 3- It's a..... scarf. **SB**
a. striped, cotton, pink b. striped, pink, cotton
c. pink, striped, cotton d. cotton, striped, pink
- 4- Hoda's father has bought a/an..... car. **WB**
a. red, new, electric b. new, red, electric
c. electric, new, red d. new, electric, red
- 5- I love wearing my..... galabeya, because it is very cool in the summer. **WB**
a. cotton, long, loose b. long, cotton, loose
c. long, loose, cotton d. loose, long, cotton
- 6- The American tourists were wearing sunglasses. **WB**
a. big, red, plastic b. red, plastic, big
c. big, plastic, red d. plastic, big, red
- 7- We went to the island in a/ an..... boat. **WB**
a. wooden, long, old b. long, old, wooden
c. old, wooden, long d. wooden, old, long
- 8- It's a..... car. **WB**
a. beautiful, black, long b. black, beautiful, long
c. beautiful, long, black d. long, beautiful, black
9. She is wearing.....scarf. **SB**

- a green, long b. nice, long, blue c pretty, green, new d cotton, red
10. Rich people sometimes woresandals. **SB**
a expensive, leather b. linen, pretty c leather, big d leather, red
11. These are.....shoes. **SB**
a. strange, big, leather b. leather, big, strange
c. leather, strange, big d. strange, leather, big
12. She likesclothes. **SB**
a. linen, white, loose b. white, linen, loose
c. white, loose, linen d. loose, white, linen
13. it's a.....jumper. **SB**
a. wool, nice, purple b) purple, nice, wool
c) nice, purple, wool d) nice, wool, purple
14. It's a long..... snake. **WB**
a striped, plastic b. plastic, red c new, small d plastic red
15. The are.....boots. **WB**
a. old, brown, leather b. leather, old, brown
c. brown, old, leather d. old, leather, brown
16. Mr and Mrs osman lives in a.....flat in Aswan. **WB**
a) old, traditional, big b) big, old, traditional
c) traditional, old, big d) big, traditional, old
17. We saw a.....statue in the museum. **WB**
a) old, wooden, big b) big, old, wooden
c) wooden, old, big d) big, wooden, old
18. look at thatnecklace. **WB**
a) long, pretty, gold b) long, gold, pretty
c) pretty, long, gold d) pretty, gold, long
19. She gave him a/an..... vase.
a) small, Egyptian, black b) black, Egyptian, small
c) small, black, Egyptian d) Egyptian, small, black
20. This is a/an.....movie.
a) new, Italian, wonderful b) wonderful, Italian, new
c) Wonderful, new, Italian d) Italian, new, wonderful
21. It is in the.....container.
a) large, blue, metal b) blue, large, metal
c) blue, metal, large d) large, metal, blue
22. They live in a.....house.
a) wooden, wonderful b) wooden, wonderful, old
c) wonderful, old, wooden d) old, wonderful, wooden
23. Pass me the.....cups.
a) plastic, big, blue b) big, blue, plastic

- a. this b. these c. there d. that
45. Do you prefer.....dress or that one over there ?
- a. this b. these c. those d. they
46. Should I buy the red chairs or the black?
- a. one b) once c. one's d. ones
- 47- Should I buy the red chairs or the black.....?
- a. twice b. once c. one d. ones
- 48- These books are funny, but these..... are very boring!
- a. ones b. once c. one d. only

2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

- 1- They are..... ('black / expensive / plastic) glasses.
2. It's..... (purple / wool / nice) jumper.
- 3 Mr and Mrs Osama live in a(cold / traditional big) flat.
4. it's(beautiful/wool/blue) skirt.
5. she bought a (plastic/red/new) cup.
6. I want an(green/ amazing /cotton) dress.
7. These are.....(brown, leather, old) shoes.
- 8 .This..... (are) my old jacket.
9. Those..... (is) interesting stories.
10. (That)..... are my sister's.
11. (This)..... socks are my brother's.
12. This glass is dirty. Can I have a clean.....(ones) please?
13. Those glasses are not good. Give me some good.....(one).
14. I don't want the green apples, I want the red.....(one)
15. This.....(are) my mobile.
16.(That) are my shoes.
17. My grandfather usually wears a.....(green, long, cotton) galabeya.
18. This poor man is wearing a/an.....(old, wool, simple) shirt.
19. Emad loves wearing his.....(linen, loose, red) T-shirt.
20. I bought.....(this) shoes last week at the market.
- 21- I don't like this meal, I want the other(ones).
- 22- I don't know which shirt I like most, the yellow.....(ones) or the blue.
23. my wife's(dark / blue / beautiful) eyes.
24. My favourite.....(cotton / old / black) shirt was made in China.

Unit 11 the future of our planet

Complete the following dialogue

1. George asks John about his family.

George : When will your family be here?

John : (1)..... ?

George : (2)..... ?

John : My wife is going to start a blog about American culture.

George : (3)..... ?

John : Yes, Sofia's going to go to an international school.

George : Do you think she'll learn English easily?

John : (4)..... ?

George : What about Luci?

John : She is fourteen so (5)..... ?

2. A scientist answers a student's questions about drones.

Student : Can I ask you some questions about new inventions?

Scientist : (1)..... ?

Student : (2)..... ?

Scientist : Drones don't need a person to fly them.

Student : How can we control them?

Scientist : (3)..... ?

Student : (4)..... ?

Scientist : Yes, they can be very useful.

Student : How can they be useful?

Scientist : (5)..... ?

3. Kamal and Nasser are planning to go rock climbing together.

Kamal : Hi, Nasser. What are you doing this afternoon?

Nasser : I'm not doing anything special.

(1)..... ?

Kamal : I'm going rock climbing. (2)..... ?

Nasser : I can't come as I'm helping my father with something.

Kamal : What about tomorrow afternoon?

Nasser : (3)..... . I hope it will be fun. Is your brother Ramy going?

Kamal : (4)..... . He thinks he'd get cold and bored!
Nasser : Well, when are we meeting?
Kamal : Great! We're meeting outside my house at half past ten.
Nasser : (5)..... .

4. Sameer and Kamal are talking about the Nile.

Sameer: Which is the longest river in the world ?
Kamal : (1).....
Sameer: The Nile ! I think it is polluted, isn't it ?
Kamal : (2).....
Sameer: (3).....?
Kamal : Because some people throw rubbish in it.
Sameer: That's very bad. (4).....?
Kamal : We should keep it clean.
Sameer: (5).....
Kamal: I agree with you that it is important for our life.

5. Helmy is talking with Abdo about the future:

Helmy : Do you think we will be using lorries in the future, Abdo ?
Abdo : (1).....I think we are going to use
drones instead.
Helmy :Drones! (2).....?
Abdo : Companies are going to use them for deliveries.
Helmy : (3).....?
Abdo : Yes, they are good for the environment.
Helmy : How are they going to help the environment ?
Abdo : (4).....
Helmy : Do you think life is going to be better or worse ?
Abdo : (5).....Because scientists are
inventing useful machines to make life easier

. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c , or d

1. There's a lot of air pollution from the.....in our city. **SB**
a. farms b. fields c. traffic d. flood
2. When tourists go.....in the desert, they often leave rubbish, too. **SB**
a. diving b. swimming c- trekking d. Skiing
- 3.....away old phones can be bad for the environment. **SB**
a. Putting b. Throwing c. Reducing d. Making
4. I got up late because my alarm dock didn't— this morning. **SB**
a. throw away b. get off c.put away d.go off
5. Wadi Rum Is a large.....of desert in the south of Jordan. **SB**
a. time b. stone c.rock d.area
- 6 When tourists go.....in the desert, they leave rubbish there. **SB**
a. swimming b. trekking c. diving d. sailing
7. Volunteers are working on a....project to save Egyptian tortoises. **WB**
a. damaged b. recycling c. conservation d. strange

8. Don't drink water from a canal because it can be full of..... **WB**
a. salt b. bacteria c. sugar d. light
9. She invented a/an.....system for cleaning water and making it safe. **WB**
a. green b. dangerous c. weak d. old
- 10..... are things you can make in chemistry. **WB**
a. Bacteria b. Plants c. Chemicals d. Tools
11. Plastic.....environmental problems. **SB**
a. reduces b. causes c. kills d. decays
12. Boyan Slat invented a.....to take plastic rubbish from the sea. **SB**
a. bacteria b. problem c. system d. wildlife
13. We use drones to help.....wildlife after floods and fires. **SB**
a. save b. damage c. fire d. send
14. Wind.....is much better for the environment and makes less pollution. **SB**
a. drones b. system c. chemicals d. energy
10. Cars, buses and trains are called.....
a. planets b. vehicles c. materials d. panels
11. There are eight.....in our solar system. The Earth is one of them.
a. moons b. stars c. planets d. shapes
12. My father called an engineer to.....our washing machine.
a) reduce b) Install c) protect d) forget
13. Using bad chemicals is killing birds, fish and.....
a) roof b) electricity c) rubbish d) wildlife
14. Climate change can cause ice to.....
a) melt b) change c) throw d) produce
15. Some buildings use solar.....for collecting the sun's heat.
a) roofs b) poles c) panels d) boards
16. Trees are good for the environment and help.....air pollution.
a) rewrite b) reuse c) recycle d) reduce
17. The engineer is coming to.....our phone tomorrow morning.
a) repair b) reduce c) cause d) throw
18. I usually get up when my.....clock goes off.
a) fire b) alarm c) school d) arm
19. They're doing exercises to.....their fitness.
a) produce b) reduce c) improve d) kill
20. Wind.....generate electricity for the local community.
a) alarms b) turbines c) machines d) panels
21. When you go mountain climbing, you should check your.....
a) alarms b) equipment c) solutions d) turbines
22. Don't get.....the bus before it stops.
a) off b) for c) at d) up
23. We sometimes gofor two days or more, usually across the desert
a) windsurfing b) diving c) fishing d) trekking
24. Today, factories.....old paper and produce new paper.
a. recycle b. solve c. check d. damage
25. We should.....wildlife and stop damaging it.

- a. protect b. hunt c. pick up d. reduce
26. Plastic.....in the ocean for a long time.
- a. disappears b. stays c. decays d.makes
27. There are many buses outside the school.....
- a. laboratory b. library c. gate d.suitcase
28. We worked..... this project for about two years.
- a. on b.from c. of d.in
29. The teenagers have made a lot of.....to help clean drinking water.
- a. inventions b. conservation c. invitation d. environment
- 30.....can fly without a pilot.
- a. Helicopters b. Trains c. Drones d. Planes
31. Heavy clothes are.....for cold climate.
- a. dangerous b. suitable c. useless d.bad
32. People use.....to help make water cleaner.
- a. filters b. plastic c. chemicals d. rubbish
- 33.....work for charities for free.
- a.Teenagers b. Helicopters c. Drones d. Volunteers
- 34.I had to go to the dentist, so I.....the last English lesson. **SB**
- a. visited b. missed c. invited d. had
35. Scientists are using sunlight toelectricity
- a. make b. use c. do d. invent
- 36.When animals die, they.....
- a. recycle b. reuse c. decay d. stay
37. The bus will arrive in five.... time at 12.30 on Monday.
- a) days b) days' c) day d) day's
- 38.Nearly 50 teams in the competition.
- a) took part b) took out c) took out of d) took off
- 39.when my father travels abroad, he usually takes his.....to put his things in.
- a)suitcase b) tools c) equipment d) machine
- 40.Crusoe wrote everything that happened to him every day on his.....
- a)daily b) book c) dairy d) diary
- 41.I have many problems.....my car, so I took it to the mechanic.
- a)for b) to c) at d) with
42. Some dangerous.....cause pollution to the environment.
- a) drones b) filters c) chemicals d) tools
43. When ice melts, it turns into the.....form.
- a) soft b) sold c)gas d) liquid
44.take the plastic out of the sea water, without hurting sea life.
- a) Tools b) Panels c) Filters d) Turbine
45. She invented a.....system for cleaning water and making it safe drinking.
- a) red b) green c) black d) white
- 46-Samy.....diving last year.
- a. had b.went c.played d.did
47. I like to watch the.....when the sun goes down.
- a) planets b) sunset c) sunrise d) stars

48. My father always comes.....at three o'clock.

- a) to home b) at home c) in home d)home

49. Every teenager looks.....having a modern mobile phone.

- a) forward b) forward to c) towards d) for

50. There's a lot of flood in some parts of the world because of.....

- a. planting trees b. unsafe parks

c. climate change

d. the environment

51. Planting trees help.....the environment.

- a. protect b. increase c. change d. refuse

52. We're going to plant trees on the.....

- a. floor b. roof c. entranced d. ceiling

53. People shouldn't drive.....the desert.

- a. for b. down c. of d. across

54. To.....something means to make something less in amount or size.

- a. reduce b. produce c. introduce d. reuse

55.....in sunny countries help to produce electricity.

- a. Turbines b. Towers c. Solar panels d. Lunar panels

56. Too much rain on that old house made it fall.....

- a. up b. on c. down d. in

57. My elder brother hurried to save me..... the dangerous lion.

- a. of b. for c. from d. to

58. Hany went to the mountains to try.....

- a. bungee jumping b. diving c. snorkelling d. rock climbing

59. I like star.....at night.

- a. climbing b. diving c. collecting d. gazing

Grammar

1. Farida is going.....the race. **WB**

- a. win b. to won c. winning d. to win

2. The boy and his father.....watch a football match. **SB**

- a. is going to b. are going to c. going to d. are going

3. The students.....the school at 6.30 on 6 June. **SB**

- a. is leaving b. going to leave c. leaving d. are leaving

4. Judy.....a museum in nine days' time. **WB**

- a. going to visit b. visiting c. is visiting d. visited

5. My father.....to paint our flat next week.

- a. is going to b. is going c. are going d. are going to

6. I can see some dark clouds. I think it.....

- a. rains b. is going to rain
c. isn't going to rain d. doesn't rain

7. Where.....to spend your next weekend ?

- a. are you going b. you are going
c. you were going d. were you going

8. What are you going to.....tomorrow ?

a. do b. doing c. done d. did

9. A: Why are you taking the camera? B: I...take photos.

a) going to b) am going to c) going d) am going

10. A: Have you decided what to do with the washing machine?

B: Yes, I.....a new one.

a) buy b) am going to c) going to buy d) am going to

8. Are they.....some trees in front of their house ?

a. going to planting b. going planting

c. going to plant d. going plant

9. I'm.....the dentist at 6:30 next Thursday. **SB**

a. visits b. visiting c. to visit d. visited

10. Judy.....tennis this evening. **SB**

a. plays b. play c. played d. is playing

11. Hamza.....a new mobile tomorrow. It's arranged.

a. is going to buy b. bought c. buys d. is buying

12. We aren't taking a bus. We.....a train at 7 p.m.

a. caught b. are catching c. catching d. going to catch

13. Nahid.....a party next Sunday. She's invited her friends.

a) having b) has c) are having d) going to have

14. I think it Rain because the sky is really dark.

a) is going to rain b) is raining c) rains d) will rain

15. Watch out! The baby

a. will fall b. is falling c. is going to fall d. will be fallen

16. I.....to London on Friday for business.

a) is flying b) fly c) will have flown d) is going to

17. I.....my uncle at the new restaurant tomorrow morning

a) am meeting b) meet c) meets d) going to meet

Complete the sentences with the correct form:

1 I.....(going to) help my father. **SB**

2. What are you going.....(do) ? **WB**

3. He is.....(goes) to throw away his old phone. **SB**

4. I.....(visit) the dentist at 4:30 next Thursday. **SB**

5. What are you.....(do) this afternoon ? **SB**

6. Judy is.....(plays) tennis this evening. **SB**

7. They.....(going) to visit Alex, next year.

8. The snow is going.....(melt).

9. I.....(going / take) some photos at the weekend.

10 We.....(not / going) play football tomorrow.

11.(you / going) to call me tonight?

12. My uncle.....(buy) a birthday present for Hany.

13. Look at the clouds! It.....(rain) soon.

14.. Farida is in the front. She is.....(going) win.

15.. What are you.....(go) to do next week ?

16.. Are you going.....(sell) your bike ?

prep 2

17.. Nabil.....(not / going) give a party next week

18-Great! We are going to(having) a picnic this weekend.

19.He has arranged everything. He.....(spend)his holiday in Paris.

20. On Tuesday , they are.....(visit) their grandparents.

21. Samy(play) tennis at 8 this evening.

Prep 2 Final Revision

Complete the following dialogue :

1-“Huda wants to buy a new coat at the clothes shop ”

Shop assistant :Can I help you ?

Huda :Yes , (1)... I want to buy a new coat

Shop assistant :(2).... What size..... would you like ?

Huda :I'd like it medium, please

Shop assistant :Medium !(3).... What colour.... ?

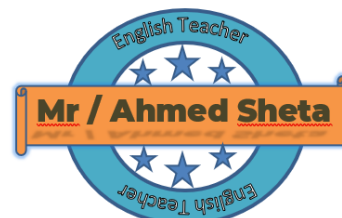
Huda :I like it red , please.

Shop assistant :Can you try these on ?

Huda :(4)sure.....! Where is the changing room ?

shop assistant :It's over there !

Huda : (5)Thanks..... .



2-“Yasser visits his grandma on Fridays ”

Yasser :Hi ! How are things , grandma?

Grandma : (1).....I'm fine And you ?

Yasser :(2)fine , too ! I would like some cake .

Grandma :Would you like some tea with the cake ?

Yasser :(3)Yes , please , just a little .

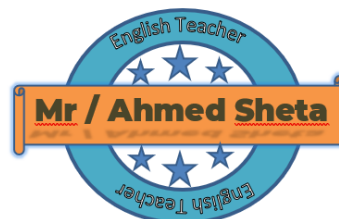
Grandma :(4) ...Do you want Suger..... ?

Yasser :Yes , please ,but that's enough . I only like a little suger .

Grandma :(5)..... Anything else.... .

Yasser :Thank you ,Grandma .

Grandma : You're welcome .



3-“Basem is talking with Raham about facebook ”

Basem :I always see you online on facebook !

Reham : (1).....Yes, That's right..... .

Basem :Why are you always online ?

Reham :(2) I chat with my friends .

Basem :Chat ! (3) ...What does this mean..... ?

Rehma :I mean I talk with my friends .

Basem :(4)...How long do you spend on the internet.... ?

Rahma : I usually spend from 5 to 6 hours a day .

Basem :Oh my good ! That's too much . (5)... You shouldn't stay too long online... .

Rahma : Thank you for your advice . I'll try .



4-“Hend and Hoda are talking about the screen of the mobile ”

Hend :You look sad ! What’s the matter ?

Huda : My mobile phone screen (1) ...**was damaged**.....

Hend :(2)... **How did that happen**.... ?

Huda :When I opened that box , it was damaged .

Hend :(3).....**When did you ordered it**....?

Huda :I ordered it last week.

Hend :When was the delivery ?

Huda : It was today .What should I do ?

Hend : (4)...**You should send**.... an email to them .

Huda :(5)**Thank you for**..... your advice .

5-Alaa advises Eman to have a balanced diet .”

Eman :I feel tired all the time and I don’t get enough sleep .

Alaa : (1) ...**What kind of food do you eat**?

Eman :I usually eat fast food .

Alaa :It’s (2) **unhealthy** . You should have a balanced diet .

Eman :How can I have a balanced diet ?

Alaa :(3)...**It’s a good idea to**.... eat some of all the types of food .

Eman :(4)...**What about**.... sleep ?

Alaa :You should sleep well about eight hours a day .

Eman :What else should I do ?.

Alaa :You (5)..... **should do some exercise**..... .

6- “Hoda is talking with Lamees about food” .

Hoda :Do you like food .

Lamees : (1)**Yes I do**?

Hoda :(2).....**Which food do you like**... ?

Lamees :I like rice and pasta .

Hoda :(3)**Why do you like them**.... ?

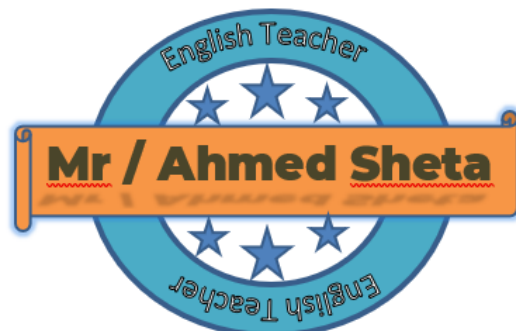
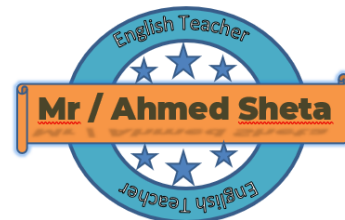
Lamees :Because they give me energy .

Hoda :Are you allergic to any kind of food ?

Lamees :(4)....**Yes, I am**

Hoda :What food do you allergic to ?

Lamees :(5).....**I’m allergic to fish**..... .



7- "Waleed is talking with Alaa about the internet " .

Waleed: The internet is very important in our life . Do you agree ?

Alaa : (1)...Yes, I do Why do you think it is very important ?

Waleed:(2)...It. saves time.....

Alaa :Saves time !How does it save time ?

Waleed: (3)**You can research on it .**

Alaa :...(4) **Did you research on the internet.....?**

Waleed :Yes, I did research last year on the internet .

Alaa : (5)...**How was it about?**

Waleed :It was about pollution in Cairo.

Alaa :That's interesting



8- "Adam is inviting Munir to attend his birthday " .

Adam: Hi, Munir .It's my birthday party tomorrow .

Munir: Hi, Adam .(1)...**Happy birthday**

Adam :Will you come to the party ?

Munir :(2)**Yes ,I will.....****(3)...When does it start ?**

Adam :It starts at 7 o'clock .

Munir :...(4) **Who will come.....?**

Adam :All our friends will come .

Munir :What present would you like for your birthday ?

Adam :**(5)Thanks, I'd like some flowers.....** .



9- "A teacher is talking with the students about pollution " .

A teacher: Pollution is very dangerous problem .

A student: (1)...**Why is.....** it dangerous ?

A teacher :Because it causes many diseases.

A student :What (2)...**are the main reasons.....?**

A teacher :Cars and factories are the main reasons for it ?

A student :What are the most common of pollution .

A teacher :(3)**Air pollution.....** and water pollution .

A student :How can we reduce it ?

A teacher :(4)**We plant more tress.....** ..

A student :Can we plant trees in our school to reduce pollution .

A teacher :(5) **Yes , of course**

10- "Mazen is talking with Mohamed a bout hobbies " .

Mazen : Where are going ,Mohamed .

Mohamed : (1)...I'm going to the club..... .

Mazen :To the club !(2)...Why do you go there..... ?

Mohamed :Because I have a tennis match today .

Mazen :Great ! When (3)... did you start playing?

Mohamed :I started playing it a year ago .It is my favourite hobby .What about you ?

Mazen :(4)...I play piano..... .

Mohamed :Can you teach me how to play the Piano ?

Mazen :(5).....Yes , of course..... .



11- "Hazem and Adam are talking about Egyptian cotton " .

Hamza :Hi , Adham .In your view , What is the most important crop in Egypt ?

Adham : Hi , Hamza .(1)...I think it is cotton..... .

Hamza :Cotton !(2)...Why do you go there..... ?

Adham :Because it is famous all over the world .

Hamza : (3).....Where is..... it grown ?

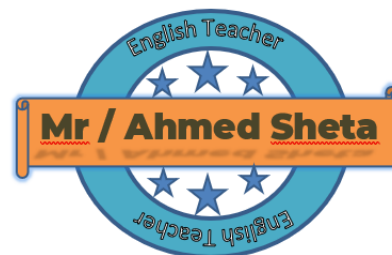
Adham :It's grown in many Egyptian fields?

Hamza :What's cotton used to make ?

Adham :It is used to (4).....make clothes..... .

Hamza :Do you have any cotton clothes ?

Adham : (5)...Yes , I do..... .



12- "Hana is talking with Sama about musical instruments " .

Hana :Hi , Sama .Where are you going ?

Sama : I'm going to .(1)..... Guitar lesson

Hana :Guitar lesson !(2)... When did you start it ?

Sama : I started it two months ago .

Hana : Great !(3)...How often..... do you go there ?

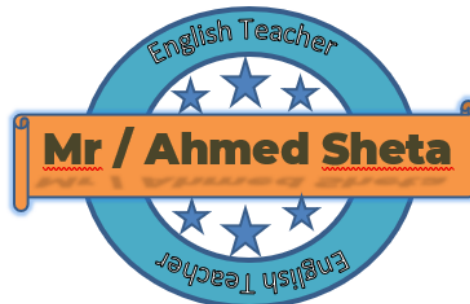
Sama : I go there three times a week .

Hana :Is it near from here ?

Sama : (4)Yes , it is..... .

Hana :Can I come with you ?

Sama : (5)...Yes, of course..... .



13- “Ali is talking to Amir who bought some clothes last weekend ” .

Ali :Hi , Amr . Where did you go last weekend?

Amir : I went (1)...shopping..... .

Ali :Shopping online ! What (2)...did you buy.....?

Amir : I bought a T-shirt and a pair of sun glasses.

Ali : (3)...Who went with you ?

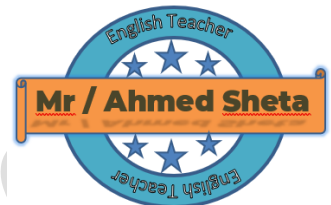
Amir : I went with my brother and sister.

Ali :What did your brother buy ?

Amir : (4)...he bought shoes..... .

Ali :What colour are your brother's shoes ?

Amir : (5)... black..... .



14- “Mona tells Leila that her grandmother has made a new dress for her ” .

Hana :Hello, Laila .Do you believe that my grandmother has made a new dress for her?

Mona : Really !But ,(1)why has she made a dress..... .

Leila :Because she likes sewing clothes .Do you know how to sew a dress ?

Mona : I stared it two months ago .

Leila : (2)...No, I can't..... . It is very difficult .Can she teach me to sew clothes ?

Mona : (3)...Yes,of course..... . She is very helpful .

Leila : (4)...When do will..... I come ?

Mona : You can come tomorrow morning .

Leila :Do I need I bring anything ?

Mona : (5)...You don't need..... .My brother has got everything

15- “Eman is talking with Amany about the next summer holiday ” .

Eman :How are you , Amany ?

Amany : ...(1)..... Fine , thanks

Eman :Where will you go on the next summer holiday ?

Amany : I will (2)...go to Sharm El-Sheikh..... .

Eman : Sharm El -Sheikh! Who will you go with ?

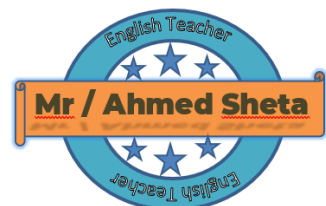
Amany : ...(3)...My family..... .

Eman :How (4)...will you go.....?

Amany :We'll travel by bus .

Eman : (5).....Where..... will you stay ?

Amany : At hotel.



16- “Sherif is talking with his cousin Omar about doing exercise ” .

Sherif :Do you usually do exercise?

Omar : .(1)...No,..... . I don't like it .What about you ?

Sherif :(2)...I like doing it Doing exercises is useful.

Omar : Do you do it regularly ?

Sherif : (3) ...Yes, I do.....

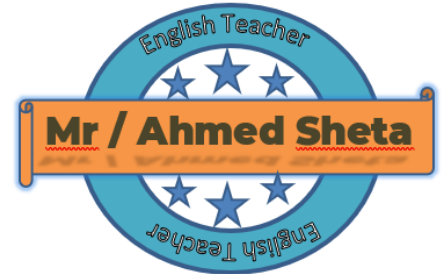
Omar : (4).....where do..... you do it ?

Sherif :I do it at the club .

Omar : (5)...How often do you do it

Sherif : I do exercise twice a week .

Omar : I'll try to do exercise ,too .



17- “Nancy is talking to Nada who went to the Egyptian Museum yesterday ” .

Nancy :Hello Nada .How are you ?

Nada : Hello ,Nancy .(1).....fine thanks.....

Nancy :(2)... Where did you go yesterday ?

Nada : I went to the Egyptian Museum yesterday

Nacy : (3)...How did you go..... ?

Nada : I went by a taxi .

Nancy :What did you see ?

Nada : (4)...I saw..... a lot of Ancient Egyptian monuments .

Nancy :Did you enjoy it ?

Nada : (5)...Yes, I do



18- “Mayar is talking with her friend Nahla about food ” .

Nahla :Can I asks some question about food ?

Mayar : (1)..... Yes, of course

Nahla : What's your favorite food ?

Mayar : (2)...Healthy food.....

Nahla :Why do we need to eat well ?

Mayar : (3)...To be energy.....

Nahla :Energy !(4).....Why..... do we need energy?

Mayar : we need energy to be able to do many things

Nahla :Why should (5)...We eat healthy food.....?

Mayar :We should eat healthy food to keep healthy .

Choose the correct answer from a, b , c or d

- 1-Do you think there will be many in your English homework ? **WB**
 a-corrections b-apps c-turns d-tools
- 2-Do you that the weather will get hotter in the future ? **WB**
 a-have b-invent c-give d-predict
- 3-If the shops close , then lots of other like café's will close ,too . **SB**
 a-jobs b-businesses c-ideas d-circles
- 4-I asked my aunt to a French internet article into Arabic . **WB**
 a-build b-check c-translate d-damage
- 5-The road is not big enough for cars, but you can go down it on a **WB**
 a-train b-plane c-motorbike d-ferry
- 6-There's a /an ...on the phone which tells me the weather in the city . **WB**
 a-app b-screen c-battery d-charger
- 7-I like to wear my on the bus to listen to music .
 a-helmet b-headphones c-glasses d-jacket
- 8-This message is written in German .Can you it into Arabic?
 a-transfer b-predict c-translate d-fix
- 9-..... are like planes , but they do not have wings ! **WB**
 a-Cars b-Cameras c-Mobiles d-Helicopters
- 10-Do you think scientists can the future ? B : Of course not .
 a-translate b-translation c-predict d-prediction
- 11-The internet is a useful
 a-invent b-invention c-predict d-prediction
- 12-I have many ...on my phone , like Facebook , SoundCloud and WhatsApp.
 a-programs b-inventions c-jobs d-apps
- 13-Scientists willa car that doesn't make any pollution in the future .
 a-invite b-invent c-invest d-intend
- 14-My mother always the shopping on Fridays ?
 a-goes b-does c-makes d-looks
- 15-You can ... money when you buy from that shop .Things are cheaper in it .
 a-save b-waste c-lose d-stay

16-Some birds have strong,so they can fly a long distance .

a-beaks b-wings c-tails d-legs

17-My teacher always asks my to write the of any project .

a-technology b-sounds c-resources d-speed

18-Ola always her money on buying dress .

a-waits b-has c-spends d-makes

19-Old cars and factory rubbish cause the problem of

a-correction b-development c-pollution d-technology

20-Mona always wears ... on the bus because she loves listening to music. WB

a-mobiles b-headphones c-dresses d-tables

21-Do you think that it will be easier tofrom Arabic to English next term. WB

a-translate b-translation c-predict d-prediction

22-The road is not big enough for cars ,but you can go down it on a WB

a-lorry b-circle c-foot d-motorbike

23-A : Can we go to the club tomorrow ? B : Sorry ! I don't enough time .

a-build b-wait c-have d-spend

24-The plane was traveling at a of 500 km an hour .

a-wight b-depth c-speed d-height

25-Scientists use solar to make electricity ?

a-towers b-roads c-tunnels d-panels

26-I don't like shopping online because I don't like a delivery .

a-selling b-waiting for c-spending d-wasting

27- I always help my mother the the weekend .

a-for b-of c-in d-at

28-My sister likes to her phone every year .

a-make b-save c-change d-waste

29-My grandmother thinks that online shopping isn't great ,but I

a-agree b-disagree c-accept d-expect

30-It's important to know about the Technology .

a-lost b-latest c-least d-list

31-The cheetah can run the speed of 120.7 km/h .

a-on b-at c-in d-off

32-Can you tell me whether you areor against online shopping ?

a-**for** b-at c-into d-to

33-..... shops close in the next ten years ? **WB**

a-Do b-Are c-Have d-**Will**

34-Do you predict that the weather hotter in the future ? **WB**

a-gets b-got c-**will get** d-are getting

35-Hassan won't use the internet to buy food when he older . **SB**

a- **is** b-was c-be d-are

36-When Huda visits Cairo , She Some new shoes. **SB**

a-would buy b-buying c-**will buy** d-bought

37-If I to the shops ,I will spend a lot of money . **SB**

a-**go** b-goes c-going d-went

38-What invention do you hope we in the future ?

a-see b-**will see** c-would see d-saw

39-I think the headphones very useful for travelling ? **SB**

a-**will go** b-are going to be c-be d-would be

40- Life easier in the future . **SB**

a-is b-was c-**will be** d-were

41-Mona online for a new phone when she gets home .

a-looked b-looking c-would look d-**will look**

42-If Ieverything online ,I won't be able to go shopping with my friends .**SB**

a-would buy b-**buy** c-will buy d-bought

43-I hope I Some money soon .

a-earns b-**will earn** c-earned d-earning

44-I agree that the jacket won't useful in Egypt !

a-**be** b-is c-are d-was

45-No ,I be free Tomorrow .

a-don't b-am bot c-haven't d-**won't**

46-What you do next weekend ?

a-do b-are c-**will** d-have

47-Kamal will arrive on time if he about the meeting .

a-will know b-knew c-**knows** d-knowing

48-If Omar trains hard , he next week's match .

- a-wins b-will win c-won't win d-doesn't win

49-If I help my mother at the weekend ,SheHave more free time . SB

- a-'ll b-'d c-'s d-should

50-If I to the shops , I will spend a lot of money . SB

- a-go b-went c-goes d-going

51-What clothes if it's cold ? WB

- a-I will wear b-will wear c-wear d-will I wear

52- People use blankets to feel in cold weather .

- a-bigger b-warmer c-colder d-cooler

53-You shouldn't in the sea if it is very cold . WB

- a-run b-swim c-visit d-understand

54-If you don't The lesson , you should tell the teacher .WB

- a-visit b-swim c-understand d-try

55-Our friends sent us some photos on WB

- a-social media b-screen c-keyboard d-mouse

56-The tourists took the road south by...,but they wanted to go north . WB

- a-correction b-lever c-mistake d-right

57-My little sister isto sweets ,she always wants to eat them !WB

- a-damaged b-broken c-addicted d-hated

58-Some divers will the bottom of this sea tomorrow . WB

- a-explore b-damage c-invent d-make

59-You shouldn'toutside for too long if it is very hot in the dessert .WB

- a- try b-stay c-swim d- visit

60-I would like to a machine to tidy my bedroom ! SB

- a-invite b-invent c-travel d-disappear

61-I think it is to travel in time . It can't happen . SB

- a-important b-impossible c-easy d-possible

62- We can only travel though , not time . SB

- a-place b-replace c-space d-advice

63- is a pain your head .

a-Stomachache b- **Headache** c-Toothache d-Backache

64-Put this towards you to start the machine .

a-**lever** b-lift c-liver d-level

65-Don't say things a bout your friends on social media .

a-nice b-useful c-good d-**horrible**

67-I'd like to my new photos with my friends on the internet .

a-discuss b-**share** c-cut d-explore

68-It's today .I think it is going to rain .

a-hot b-windy c-sunny d-**cloudy**

69-When I go to bed , I turn my phone

a-over b-of c-**off** d-on

70-My parents will take my phone if I Play on it's much .

a-way b-**away** c-on d-off

71-Dad was really sad because his glasses

a-made b-**disappeared** c-came d-arrived

72-Youtell a parent or teacher if you feel worried about something. **SB**

a-**should** b-shouldn't c-mustn't d-couldn't

73- You shouldn't watch videos on the phone if your head **SB**

a-had hurt b-will hurt c-**hurts** d-hurt

74-Should Ifor too long on the internet if I have a headache ? **SB**

a-stays b-**stay** c-to stay d-staying

75-If youSomeone ,you shouldn't make friends with them online . **SB**

a-didn't know b-**don't know** c-not know d-won't know

76-If you see people being horrible online , you tell your parents . **SB**

a-**should** b-won't c-are d-shouldn't

77-When you go to bed , you Turn your phone off . **SB**

a-**should** b-will c-won't d-have

78- You should tell a parent or teacher if youworried about something. **SB**

a-**feel** b-feels c-felt d-are felt

79-You Swim in the sea if it is very cold .**WB**

a-have to b-had to c-should d-**shouldn't**

80-When you tired ,you should have a break . **WB**

a-are **b-be** **c-were** **d-will be**

81-You eat many sweets if you have diabetes .

a-should **b-shouldn't** **c-must** **d-haven't**

82- Where should I go if I to buy a new car ?

a-was wanting **b-wants** **c-want** **d-wanting**

83-“Quiet” has the meaning of

a-positive **b-rough** **c-poor** **d-calm**

84-Will help us do many dangerous and difficult in the future.

a-Animals **b-Robots** **c-People** **d-Insect**

85-My father always works most of the day , so he has less Time .

a-busy **b-free** **c-full** **d-expensive**

86-I would like to The phone for a new that is not damage . **SB**

a- watch **b-change** **c-exercise** **d-text**

87-watching TV for along time is bad your heath .

a-of **b-to** **c-for** **d-off**

88-I'm looking forward to The new museum .

a-visit **b-visiting** **c-visited** **d-visit**

89-Spending a lot of time on makes you have eye problems .

a-headphones **b-board** **c-screen** **d-music**

90-The girl like her mother .They both are tall and thin .

a- makes **b-takes** **c-looks** **d-gives**

91-The opposite of positive is

a-active **b-superlative** **c-adjective** **d-negative**

92-I ordered a game for children 10-14 online .

a-age **b-ages** **c-aged** **d-ago**

93-I to my grandparents' home in Siwa next month . **SB**

a-go **b-went** **c-will go** **d-is going**

94-When you online games ,you should check that you can't buy anything.

a-played **b-plays** **c-play** **d-playing**

95-Do you that the weather will get hotter in the future ? **WB**

a-predict **b-prediction** **c-invent** **d-invention**

96-It was cloudy this morning ,but the clouds soon ...when the sun came out .

a-appeared b-disappeared c-broke d-damaged

97-I asked my teacher for help because I couldn't a new lesson . WB

a-stay b-visit c-understand d-try

98-The tourist the pyramids if they are in Cairo for the first time .WB

a-would visit b-are visited c-visited d-should visit

99-The students were really happy their exam results .

a- about b-on c-in d-from

100- Sfenj has lots of and sugar in it and it is very SB

a-high b-sweet c-salty d-short

101-Falafel is reallyand it is very popular in Egypt . SB

a-horrible b-terrible c-bad d-delicious

102-What's your favourite ... fruit that you like to eat when you're thirsty. SB

a-juicy b-salty c-bad d-delicious

104-In many places , people use fava beans to make SB

a-pasta b-falafel c-soup d-dessert

105-You cook hawawshi in the WB

a-over b-oven c-offer d-often

106-..... means very nice to eat . WB

a-Sour b-Dirty c-Delicious d-Healthy

107-She eats a lot of fish because it helps to make herWB

a-relaxed b-happy c-fat d-strong

108-Many people are allergic to , so they don't eat cakes .

WB

a-pizzas b-nuts c-salad d-salt

109-I met three of my friends my way home .WB

a-at b-from c-of d-on

110- is an example of fast food .WB

a-Pizza b-Pasta c-Cheese d-Cake

111-We use to give food a special taste .

a-spices b-stars c-skies d-spaces

112-She offered more food , but I'm

a-empty b-full c-hungry d-fit

113-..... is something that gives you the power to do things .

a-**Energy** b-Plan c-Offer d-proble

114-Pizza , burgers and sandwiches are food .

a-healthy b-hot c-sweet d-**fast**

115-I don't like to have salt in my food because it is not very healthy .WB

a-some b-**any** c-many d-several

116-She is allergic to nuts ,so she doesn't eat WB

a-a few b-**any** c-some d-a lot of

117-I'm not very hungry ,but I liked Olives , please . SB

a-a lot b-**a few** c-any d-a little

118-My grandmother spends time cooking in the kitchen . She's often there all the day . SB

a-a few b- **a lot of** c-little d-many

119-“..... you like some more pudding ?” No , thank you . “ SB

a-Did b-Could c-**Would** d-Do

120-Lelia likes milk in her tea , but not very much .SB

a- a few b-any c- a lot d- **a little**

121-There are grapes left .Would you like some ? SB

a- a little b- **a few** c-much d- a lot

122-There are books on the shelf .

a-**a lot of** b-any c-much d-little

123-Don't ear too much salt .Eat just

a-a few b-**a little** c-a lot d-a lot of

124-Has samosa got suger or salt in it ?

a-some b-many c-a lot d-**any**

125-My little brother sometimes eats grapes for breakfast .

a-much b- **a few** c-a lot d-any

126-A :..... you like a little salt on your chips ? B : No, thank you

a-**Would** b-Do c-Did d-Could

127- Meat , cheese and nuts have in them . SB

a-salt b-**protein** c-suger d-milk

128-Please , some tea into my cup . **SB**

a-heat **b-pull** **c-beat** **d-pour**

129-When the omelette is ready , take it out of the frying **SB**

a-glass **b-plate** **c-pan** **d-cup**

130-put the eggs in the bowl and beat them with a **SB**

a-spoon **b-feather** **c-fin** **d-beak**

131- We things when we put them in our mouths . **SB**

a-smell **b-see** **c-taste** **d-hear**

132-Which of these types of food doesn't have much protein ? **WB**

a-Meat **b-Nuts** **c-fish** **d-Apples**

133-.....products like milk and cheese help us to have strong bones . **SB**

a-Diary **b-Dairy** **c-Dry** **d-Wet**

134-Human have 210in their bodies . The biggest ones are in our legs . **SB**

a-bones **b-legs** **c-skeletons** **d-backs**

135-Food is usually healthy and good for you when it's **SB**

a-expensive **b-fresh** **c- old** **d-terrible**

136-When I had a big lunch , I felt **WB**

a-helpful **b-careful** **c-empty** **d-full**

137- The soup is cold . Shall we it ? **SB**

a-cool **b-freeze** **c-heat** **d-wash**

138-You need to eggs and milk before you make an omelette . **WB**

a-chop **b-wash** **c-beat** **d-fry**

139-We use our hands to things.

a-touch **b-smell** **c-hear** **d-smell**

140-..... the eggs in the bowl and beat them with a fork . **SB**

a-To put **b-puts** **c-put** **d-putting**

141-Take the omelette and it with salad . **SB**

a-serving **b-serves** **c-serve** **d-doesn't serve**

142-..... two eggs in the a bowl with little milk . **SB**

a-Beat **b-Beats** **c-Beating** **d-Beaten**

143- The knife to chop the vegetables . **WB**

a-Used **b-Uses** **c-Use** **d-Using**

144-Wash some beans and them in a pan .**SB**

a-puts b-to put c-putting d-put

145-..... fowl mudammas with warm bread .**SB**

a-to serve b-Serve c-Serving d-serves

146-..... vegetables into small pieces . **SB**

a-Chopping b-To chop c-Chops d-Chop

147-Don't the tomatoes too small . **SB**

a-chops b-chop c-to chop d-choping

148-You want to make something for them, you don't know how to cook.

a-Lukily b-Unfortunately c-Happily d-So

149-Take small of food but finish them . **SB**

a-amounts b-bins c-balls d-basket

150-Eat some of all the of foods . **SB**

a-sizes b-colours c-flavours d-types

151-Cook the pizza in the oven for ten

a-hours b-minutes c-seconds d-days

152-Tokyo is the biggest city in **WB**

a-china b-Rome c-Egypt d-japan

153..... is a vegetable that is very healthy . **WB**

a-Sugar b-Rice c-Spinach d-Apple

154-I don't like this soup . There is too Salt in it . **WB**

a-much b-many c-enough d-few

156-Can I have some more suger ,Please ?There is in this tea .**WB**

a-too much b-too many c-a few d-not enough

157-Let's go to the beach . there are people there today .**WB**

a-too much b-too many c-a little d-a few

158-Could you get a few tomatoes ? I don't have for the salad .

a-enough b-much c-a little d-a few

159-You should only eat suger

a-much b-many c-few d-a little

160-We sometimes eat sfenj with tea . **SB**

a-any b-some c-many d-a lot

161-We shouldn't keep food in the fridge for a long time . It's better to eat it when it's **SB**

a-old **b-ancient** **c-young** **d-fresh**

162-We call foods that are made from milk “ products”

a-creamy **b-dairy** **c-daily** **d-diary**

163-Carrots need to be into small pieces .

a-shopped **b-shipped** **c-chopped** **d-clapped**

164-I haven't eaten anything .I fell

a-worried **b-hungry** **c-thirsty** **d-excited**

165-We always fry eggs in a

a-pin **B-bin** **c-pan** **d-ban**

165-are clothes that you wear to look like someone or something else .**WB**

a-Costumes **b-scripts** **c-cartoons** **d-Artists**

167-It's a good idea to go early When The museum is not very **SB**

a-clean **b-tidy** **c-empty** **d-busy**

168-The is fantastic in the play , you feel like you are in the mountain ! **WB**

a-century **b-costume** **c-make -up** **d-scenery**

169-Ivisiting the Museum of Modern Egyptian Art if you are in Cairo . **SB**

a-show **b-recommend** **c-prevent** **d-protect**

170-Mona can't answer the phone . She is doing her **WB**

a-scenery **b-Museum** **c-play** **d-make-up**

171-There were of important and normal Egyptian people in the museum.**SB**

a-portraits **b-plays** **c-cartoon** **d-pottery**

172-Which can you play ? **WB**

a-instrument **b-tool** **c-device** **d-concert**

173- This artist makes fantastic using stone and wood .

a-calligraphy **b-photos** **c-sculptures** **d-drawings**

174-My mother will take us to the funfair next month .It fun .

a-talks **b-acts** **c-sounds** **d-plays**

175-The magazine has a lots of funny

a-cartons **b-carpets** **c-cartoons** **d-carts**

175-Mum asked my sister to help the homework .

a-with **b-on** **c-at** **d-about**

176-I need to learn for the school play .

a-reading b-running c-sculpture d-acting

177-Some museums are , you don't have to pay to enter them .

a-expensive b-empty c-free d-amazing

178-Yesterday , I bought a T-shirt and got another one .

a-free b-far c-farther d-final

179-Osama painted a fantastic of his wife's face .

a-costume b-portrait c-show d-sculpture

180-Two writers wrote the of the Film .

a-scenery b-letter c-instrument d-script

181-The art museum includes sculptures,..... and paintings .

a-pottery b-poetry c-century d-country

182-The Starts at 10:00 p.m on Channel two today.

a-Show b-share c-shopping d-check

183-The violin, the piano and the guitar are musical

a-tools b-instruments c-machines d-materials

184-My dress is damaged , so my mother is it . WB

a-cleaning b-sewing c-tiding d-washing

185-A is a funny drawing .WB

a-cartoon b-costume c-script d-carton

186-The children all wore funny ...to be the family party .Ahmed was a firefighter.

WB

a-content b-costumes c-concert d-customs

187-Mickey Mouse is a character .

a-Carton b-real c-cartoon d-musical

188-Old bowls were made of from the river .

a-wood b-glass c-clay d-stone

189-Some ducks are , they're not just white .

a-funny b-small c-colourful d-active

190-The is the place where we can watch plays .

a-museum b-theatre c-park d-hall

191-Most girls like to try make-up .

a-doing b-making c-writing d-acting

192-A..... is a painting or photograph of a person's face .

a-statue b-portrait c-scenery d-play

193-My father is good at languages .He's able tothree languages very well .

a-Talk b-say c-tell d-speak

194-A is a period of a hundred year .

a-century b-country c-scenery d-centre

195- A film star knows how well . WB

a-to act b-acting c-act d-acts

196-A: you know how to play an instrument ? B : Yes , I do SB

a-Are b-Do c-Is d-Does

197- This artist how to paint scenery .

a-can't b-can c-is able d-knows

198-Do you know to use a computer ? WB

a-what b-how c-who d-which

199-..... you able to speak French ? WB

a-Do b-Can c-Can't d-Are

200-I play music . SB

a-able to b-know c-can d-am able

201-I talk to people at draw club about acting . SB

a-can b-able to c-is able d-able

202-Do you know how to an instrument ? – yes ,I do. SB

a-plays b-play c-played d-playing

203-Mr Saber is blind . He to see .

a-isn't able b-can c-knows how d-is able

204-Dalia swim , but she can fly a kite .

a-don't b-isn't c-can't d-hasn't

205-I swim very quickly .I'm the best swimmer .

a-can't b-am not c-can d-able to

206-Are you remember your dreams ?

a-able to b-can c-know how to d-knows how to

207-My keys at home .They aren't in my bag .

a-mustn't be b-must be c-won't be d-will be

208-After dinner , I started Tv .

a-to watch b-to watching c-watch d-watched

209-I happy when I get high marks in my exams .

a-fill b-fall c-feel d-fail

210-In my , Egypt is the best country in the whole world That's my opinion .

a-portrait b-script c-review d-view

211-"....." is the opposite of "old" .

a-Modern b-Famous c-Strong d-Awesome

212-A person is the person who is not able to hear . WB

a-blind b-dumb c-crazy d-deaf

213-A/An Person is the person who is not able to use parts of the body in the way other people can . WB

a-excited b-disabled c-interested d-delighted

214-What is your favourite musical instrument ? SB

a-Cook b-Clarient c-Laptop d-TV

215-Try to helppeople by solving the problems that they can have . SB

a-sleepy b-lazy c-disabled d-brave

216-What do you think musicians need ? SB

a-money b-skills c-time d-power

217-My little sister started to after she feel and hurt her hand .WB

a-smile b-hide c-laugh d-cry

218-Lara always gives her grandmother a bigwhen she sees her . WB

a-Skill b-rival c-hug d-time

219-She why Jo was hiding behind the newspaper . SB

a-wandered b-wondered c-read d-cried

220-Eman plays the violin in a/an

a-character b-orchestra c-match d-team

221-..... is a special kind of writing for blind people.

a-Braille b-Calligraphy c-Signs d-Shapes

221-You should look at the before crossing the road .

a-traffic lights b-cars c-people d-houses

223-Taha Hussein blind at the age of four .

a-born b-became c-made d-had

224-Tell a blind person about objects the street .

a-on b-from c-out d-for

225-Disabled people have more than Normal people .

a-concerts b-rivals c-replies d-difficulties

226-The blind girl can read music..... her hands .

a-from b-with c-on d-over

227-Samah plays the well .

a-shell b-share c-chat d-chello

228-He is a famous He works in a big orchestra .

a-magician b-architect c-musician d-replies

229-The robbers went behind the building to from the policemen .

a-hide b-show c-hit d-hug

230-we went to a big party last night and we found it It was cool !

a-surprising b-boring c-terrible d-horrible

231-The disabled can use to be able to move .

a-wheelchair b-armchair c-wheels d-sofas

232-When I bought my son a mobile , he jumped

a-down b-over c-into d-up

234-My teacher asked me to notes of important points .

a-have b-see c-take d-do

235-He had a terrible accident last month and it left him

a-messy b-noisy c-happy d-disabled

236-..... means the things that happen in a film . WB

a-Idea b-Actions c-Articles d-View

237-It is nearly dark , I can see a / an

a-star b-review c-offer d-picnic

238-Don't your car outside the school . WB

a-bark b-park c-mark d-land

239-..... is the things that happen in a film . WB

a-Action b-Park c-Review d-Picnic

240-The actor became a after e was in that famous film . WB

a-thief b-star c-park d-review

241-There's a great from the top of the tower . **SB**

a-review b-watch c-view d-few

242-We should all our plastic to use again . **WB**

a-burn b-recycle c-throw d-damage

243-A is able to stop fires . **WB**

a-Police officer b-pilot c-manager d-firefighter

244-They boy enjoys his bike to school every day .

a-ride b-to ride c-riding d-to riding

245-Policemen were everywhere , so the thief wasn't able to

a-park b-present c-offer d-escape

246-The actor became a after he was in that famous film .

a-thief b-star c-park d-review

247-The big wheel is a wonderful machine you can at the funfair .

a-drive b-read c-ride d-land

248-I read many of Adel Emam's last film .

a-rewards b-parks c-cameras d-reviews

249-I hope we will our time at the park tomorrow .

a-recycle b-escape c-enjoy d-invite

250-Many people like to watch Films

a-memory b-adventure c-invitation d-rough

251-You should your ideas to your class .

a-give b-present c-make d-have

252-.....is a large park with machines to ride on , restaurants , etc .

a-theme park b-safari park c-garden d-beach

253-I'll my friends to my family party .

a-meet b-invent c-interview d-invite

254-The new books us more information .

a-give b-make c-bring d-find

255-..... you bring me fruit juice . **SB**

a-Would b-Shall c-Could d-Do

256-I was wondering if you would like to my house tomorrow . **SB**

a-to come b-came c-comes d-come

257-..... I bring some table tennis balls ? **WB**

a-Am b-Have c-**Shall** d-Would

258-..... you like to see a film of little women ? – of course. **SB**

a-Did b-Are c-**Would** d-will

259-Do you mind if I you some question .

a-asked b-**ask** c-asks d-asking

260-In Ancient Egypt , clothes made of were popular . **SB**

a-wheat b-plastic c-oil d-**linen**

261-It's a long , blue You wear it around your neck . **SB**

a-belt b-handbag c-sandals d-**scarf**

262-Do her clothes look or uncomfortable ? **WB**

a-gold b-similar c-**comfortable** d-electric

263-He wore a long , green ,cotton **SB**

a-earring b-**galabeya** c-handbag d-trainers

264-Mr and Mrs Osman live in a big , old in Aswan . **WB**

a-country b-**flat** c-garden d-dam

265-These traditional clothes keep me cool andme from the sun . **SB**

a-leave b-**protect** c-help d-take

266-I like to be and feel relaxed in my clothes . **SB**

a-loose b-hot c-**comfortable** d-cold

267-Jacket and coats keep us

a-**warm** b-hot c-cold d-cool

268-I like to in a traditional style .

a-put b-wear c-carry d-**dress**

269-A sheet usually made of

a-plastic b-leather c-gold d-**cotton**

270- Some animals have skin like zebras .

a-checked b-**striped** c-colourful d-gold

271-He looks with these nice clothes .

a-flat b-short c-old d-**smart**

272-I like wearing clothes such as T-shirt and trainers .

a-formal b-**casual** c-different d-traditional

273-..... are usually made of leather .

a-Scarves b-Belts c-Galabeyas d-Jewellery

274-It's a beautiful new , blue , dress . SB

a-wooden b-electric c-plastic d-linen

275-Are his clothes smart or ? WB

a-leather b-casual c-wooden d-snowy

276-.....are jewellery that women wear around their necks . SB

a-Necklaces b-Headscarves c-Galabeyas d-Handbags

277-Rasha couldn't wear these because her ears hurt .

a-trainers b-sandals c-earrings d-trousers

278-The of most African countries is very hot .

a-sky b-limit c-climate d-private

279-The shop assistant asked me about my shoes

a-size b-width c-height d-colour

280-It's a skirt . SB

a-beautiful , new, blue

b-blue , beautiful ,new

c-beautiful , blue, new

d-blue ,new ,beautiful

281-It's a long snake. WB

a-striped , plastic

b-new ,small

c-plastic, red

d-plastic red

282-Hoda's father has bought a car . WB

a-red , new , electric

b-new , red , electric

c-electric , new , red

d-red , new

283-Can I have the size , please ?

a-most big b-more big c-as big d-biggest

284-This is the dress Doaa has ever bought . SB

a-casual b-casual as c-more casual d-most casual

285-This dress looks the in the shop window . SB

a-more colourful b-most colourful c-colourful d-as colourful

286-It's a scarf . SB

a-striped ,cotton , pink

b-striped ,pink , cotton

c-pink , striped , cotton

d-cotton , striped ,pink

287-It's **SB**

a-beautiful , necklace brown and orange
and orange

b-necklace beautiful brown

c- beautiful, brown, and necklace orange
orange necklace

d-**beautiful, brown ,and**

288-She is wearing scarf . **SB**

a-green , long

b-pretty ,green ,new

c-**nice, long ,blue**

d-cotton ,red

289-Rich people sometimes wore sandals . **SB**

a-**expensive, leather**

b-linen ,pretty

c-leather ,big

d-leather ,red

290-I like this T-shirt . **SB**

a-new ,cotton , long

b-**smart , red , cotton**

c-pretty , cotton ,red

d-cotton, red , new

291-Why do you like wearing this jumper .

a-**ugly ,old ,wool**

b-old ,wool ,ugly

c-wool, ugly , old

d-ugly ,wool , old

292-People wear to protect their eyes from the sun .

a-earrings

b-sandals

c-trainers

d-**sunglasses**

293-Wool is the best for a cold climate .

a-food

b-drink

c-**material**

d-soup

294-Egypt is famous for growing to make materials . **SB**

a-**crops**

b-groups

c-goals

d-topics

295-Some people use bamboo of cotton to make clothes . **WB**

a-proud

b-**instead**

c-interested

d-picked

296-A is a large amount of plants that are to be sold . **SB**

a-chemicals

b-**crop**

c-basket

d-soil

297-The is the people and things around you in your life . **SB**

a-crop

b-**environment**

c-industry

d-wedding

298-When you ...something from a friend ,you take something and give it back . **WB**

a-**borrow**

b-try

c-check

d-lend

299-All the cotton is by hand to keep it soft . **SB**

a-protected b-**picked** c-made d-helped

300-Cotton from Egypt is very good , it's often used to makeclothes .**SB**

a-loose b-**luxury** c-cheap d-heavy

301-Using causes pollution to the environment .

a-**chemicals** b-teenagers c-weddings d-hobbies

302-The cotton makes cotton clothes . **WB**

a-electricity b-**industry** c-occasion d-environment

303-Cotton is a material .

a-**soft** b-modern c-heavy d-hard

304-It's not good to flowers from a garden .

a-**pick** b-borrow c-shop d-protect

305-Eating much fat is bad your health .

a-at b-on c-from d-**for**

306-Everyone knows Mohamed salah .He's very

a-unknown b-careless c-**famous** d-casual

307-We should care more our environment .

a-for b-**about** c-to d-from

308-Paper is used make books .

a-**to** b-for c-as d-from

309-She needs to buy a white dress for her next month .

a-training b- **wedding** c-uniform d-journey

310-He is still nine ,He is a boy .

a-few b-loose c-linen d-**little**

311-The soil is for growing cotton .

a-far b-**perfect** c-sweet d-soft

312-..... means something scientists can make .

a-Crops b-fruit c-Vegetables d-**Chemicals**

313-Modern is the opposite of.....

a-new b-fresh c-**ancient** d-present

314-Using fewer chemicals may help the environment .

a-**protect** b-borrow c-damage d-pick

315-Where did you sunglasses ? **SB**

a-those **b-that** **c-this** **d-then**

316-Can I buy earrings in the window ? **SB**

a-those **b-that** **c-this** **d-they**

317-I like smart , red , cotton T shirt . **SB**

a-these **b-those** **c-that** **d-there**

318-Do you prefer dress or that one over there ? **SB**

a-this **b-these** **c-they** **d-those**

319-Shall I buy this blue T-shirt or that green ? **SB**

a-ones **b-one** **c-two** **d-once**

320-I have a smaller you can try on . **WB**

a-ones **b-these** **c-those** **d-one**

321-Which dress are you going to wear ? this one or those **SB**

a-one **b-ones** **c-dress** **d-a dress**

322-These old in my hand are my grandmother's . **WB**

a-object **b-ring** **c-earrings** **d-box**

323-What's small thing by my chair ? **WB**

a-this **b-these** **c-those** **d-ones**

324-Are you wearing your brown shoes or the black ? **SB**

a-once **b-one** **c-two** **d-ones**

325-Should I buy the red chairs or the black ? **WB**

a-ones **b-once** **c-one** **d-twice**

326-When you want to buy something , it on to check the size . **WB**

a-cry **b-try** **c-fry** **d-dry**

327-We have this black jacket , or that one in the shop **WB**

a-window **b-door** **c-bag** **d-box**

328-We saw a big , old in the museum .

a-Window **b-statue** **c-computer** **d-robot**

329-What's the of this shirt ? – It's 100 L.E .

a-prize **b-size** **c-number** **d-price**

330-She looks so in the new dress .That's amazing !

a-silly **b-normal** **c-pretty** **d-strange**

331-My cousin is going to married tomorrow .

a-give b-take c-do d-get

332-The trousers don't me very well .

a-fit b-try c-check d-discuss

332-When tourists go In the dessert ,they often leave rubbish too. SB

a-diving b-swimming c-trekking d-skiing

333-There's a lot of air pollution from the in our city . SB

a-farm b-fields c-traffic d-flood

334-The desert is a difficult to live . WB

a-park b-environment c-village d-city

335-They to do extra homework tonight . SB

a-going b-are going c-is going d-be going

336-Farida is going the race . SB

a-win b-to won c-winning d-to won

337-The boy and his father watch a football match . WB

a- is going to b-are going to c-going to d-are going

338- I got up late because my alarm clock didn'tthis morning . SB

a-throw away b-get off c-put away d-go off

339-..... away old phones can be bad for the environment. SB

a-Putting b-Throwing c-Reducing d-Making

340-Wadi Rum is a large of desert in the south of Jordan . SB

a-time b-stone c-rock d-area

341-Today, factories old paper and produce new paper .

a-recycle b-solve c-check d-damage

342-The students the school at 6:30 on 6th june . SB

a- is leaving b-going to leave c-leaving d-are leaving

343-Judy a museum in nine days' time . WB

a-going to visit b-visiting c-is visiting d-visited

344-They are returning in five at 12:30 pm. SB

a-days' time b-day's time c-days time d-day time

345-She is visiting her grandma WB

a-yesterday b-last week c-the day after tomorrow d-in the past

346-We use drones to help Wildlife after flood and fires . **SB**

a-save **b-damage** **c-fire** **d-send**

347-Wind is much better for the environment and makes less pollution . **SB**

a-drones **b-system** **c-chemicals** **d-energy**

349-People use To help make water cleaner .

a-filters **b-plastic** **c-metals** **d-rubbish**

350-Heavy clothes are for cold climate .

a-dangerous **b-suitable** **c-useless** **d-bad**

351- plastic environmental problems . **SB**

a-reduces **b-causes** **c-kills** **d-decays**

352-I think I'd cold on the boat . **WB**

a-get **b-make** **c-take** **d-bring**

353-I had to go the dentist , so I last English lesson . **SB**

a-visited **b-missed** **c-invited** **d-had**

354-Look at the! It's going to rain . **SB**

a-white stars **b-blue sky** **c-dark clouds** **d-sun**

355-Diving under water looks a bit to me .

a-scary **b-cared** **c-bored** **d-amazed**

356-It's hard to what job you want to do . **SB**

a-pass **b-take** **c-do** **d-decide**

357-I'm very of my little brother .He always makes people laugh! **WB**

a-angry **b-proud** **c-disappointed** **d-excited**

358-The best study their subjects for at least one hour a day . **WB**

a-learners **b-teachers** **c-managers** **d-parents**

359-I was playing tennis with my sister when it to rain . **SB**

a-was starting **b-started** **c-start** **d-start**

360-At the moment my brother in a bank . **WB**

a-work **b-worked** **c-working** **d-is working**

361-Now I find science very difficult so I don't think Ibe a scientist . **SB**

a- will **b-won't** **c-shouldn't** **d-should**

362-Nadia looked at the menu and to have fish with rice . **WB**

a-decided **b-decided** **c-decide** **d-deciding**

363-My village didn't To have any Tourists. **WB**

a-use **b-using** **c-used** **d-use to**

364-The best way to remember English grammar is toa song about it . **SB**

a-Take **b-do** **c-make** **d-get**

365-I think they down some tress to build a new hotel . **WB**

a-will cut **b-cut** **c-cutting** **d-to cut**

366-What do you want in the future ? **SB**

a-study **b-to study** **c-studies** **d-studying**

367-A person who speaks lots of languages is **SB**

a-national **b-multilingual** **c-old** **d-diffrent**

368-Some children are watching a film . We know the film is scary by their **WB**

a-language **b-eye contact** **c-facial expression** **d-sound**

369-The Is the person who knows a lot of a bout subject . **WB**

a-tourist **b-expert** **c-writer** **d-learner**

370-The are the things that make you different to other people . **SB**

a-forms **b-subject** **c-identities** **d-similarities**

371-An international language connects you to an international **SB**

a-community **b-area** **c-dialect** **d-part**

372-Good idea!..... about singing a funny song? **WB**

a-Who **b-When** **c-How** **d-Why**

373-Let's to make her laugh . **WB**

a-tired **b-tries** **c-try** **d-trying**

374-You Be careful about how you use your body and voice . **SB**

a-shouldn't **b-should** **c-will** **d-would**

375-Some animals and birds copy can sounds .

a-speak **b-write** **c-communicate** **d-copy**

376-A statement is where you tell someone about yourself . **SB**

a-public **b-personal** **c-shared** **d-business**

378-My is 7 North Street , Rome . **WB**

a-dress **b-age** **c-address** **d-site**

379-Someone who plants things carefully is **SB**

a-ready **b-improved** **c-brave** **d-organised**

380-You don't need to write full sentences when notes . **SB**

a-looking **b-reading** **c-making** **d-doing**

381-Switzerland is small country . **WB**

a-European **b-Asian** **c-African** **d-country**

Complete the sentences with the correct form of the word(s) in brackets:

1-Cafes (closing) in the future . **will close** **SB**

2-I hope there(is) less pollution . **will be** **WB**

3-I think we(do) shopping online more . **will do** **WB**

5-I sure people(use) drones in the future . **will use** **SB**

6-IF my mother (have) more free time , we will go out . **has** **SB**

7-Who will I talk to if I ...(not know) anyone at the school ? **don't know** **WB**

8-Hassan ...(not use)the internet to buy food when he is older. **won't use** **SB**

9-Mona will look online for a new phone when she (get) home . **gets** **SB**

10-People who are addicted to eating sweets should (tries) eating fruit instead . **try** **WB**

11-When you drop rubbish on the floor , you (pick) it up . **should pick** **WB**

12-If they don't change ,maybe you should (finding) **some** new friends. **Find** **SB**

13-If you (thinks) that your friend is addicted to social media , you should advise him . **Think** **SB**

14- I eat (a lot) rice and pasta every day . **a lot of** **SB**

15-I eat (a little) healthy snacks **a few** **SB**

16-Would you like any coffee ? **some** **SB**

17-When she is playing netball ,she drinks(a few) water. **a little** **WB**

18-..... (Heats) some oil in a pan . **Heat** **WB**

19-.....(Turns) the lights off before you sleep . **Turn** **WB**

20-.....(Not boil) oil more than one time . **Don't boil** **SB**

21-Please ,(adding) some olive oil on salad **add** **SB**

22-I try not to eat (to) much fast food ! **too** **SB**

23-Ali eats too (much) cakes. **many** **SB**

24-Tamer's mother gives him too food . **much** **SB**

- 25-Eman feels tired all the time and doesn't get ...(sleep enough). **enough sleep** SB
- 26-Can you (to play) football or tennis ? **play** WB
- 27-I know how to (sew) costumes. **To sew** SB
- 28-I can (playing) the guitar **play** SB
- 29-.....(you know) how to do any of types of art ? **Do you know** SB
- 30-Shall I..... (brings) some table tennis balls ? **bring** WB
- 31-Would you (to like) to listen to music ? **like** SB
- 32-What time should I comes to your house? **come** SB
- 33-They are (black / expensive / plastic) glasses **expensive , black , plastic** SB
- 34-Mr and Mrs Osman like in a (old / traditional /big) flat . **big , old , traditional** WB
- 35-It's a(Purple / wool / nice) jumper . **nice ,purple ,wool** SB
- 36-It's a(beautiful / wool/ blue) skirt . **beautiful , blue ,wool** SB
- 37-..... (That) are my sister's . **Those** SB
- 38-This dress is the(ones) I like . **one**
- 39-Those (is) interesting stories **are**
- 40-This book is better than that (ones) **one**
- 41- I (going to) help my father . **am going to** SB
- 42-What are you going (do)? **to do** WB
- 43-He is (goes) to throw away his old phone . **going** SB
- 44-The snow is going (melt) . **to melt**
- 46-She (going) to get married next spring . **is going**
- 47-Judy is (plays) tennis this evening . **playing** WB
- 48-What are you (do) this afternoon . **doing** SB
- 49-I (visit) the dentist at 4 : 30 next Thursday . **am visiting** SB
- 50-The bus is (leave) in ten minutes' time . **leaving** SB
- 51-I've arranged it . I (visit) my aunt tomorrow. **am visiting**
- 52-At the moment ,We ...(stay) in a small hotel near the lake . **are staying**
- 53-I (have) a good time in Siwa yesterday . **had**
- 54-There dark clouds . it (rain) . **is going to rain**

- 55-Tomorrow , I think it(be) very hot . **will be**
- 56-When I (be) young , I wanted to be a scientist . **was SB**
- 57-I want to travel so I learn lot of languages now . **am learning SB**
- 58-My uncle (work) in a big oil company . **works**
- 59- I (not used) swim . **didn't use to**
- 60-Last year ,we (have) visitors from China and Japan . **had WB**



تابعنا على الصفحة (Mr / Ahmed Sheta) ليصلك كل ما هو جديد بالنسبة لمنهج الصف الثاني الإعدادي

With Best Wishes



Mr / Ahmed Sheta

01094068842

اقوي ملزمة مراجعة ليلة الامتحان الثاني الاعدادي
احرص علي مراجعة كلمات الوحدات اعداد أ / إبراهيم حمزة

Unit (7) Technology and the future

1. Look forward to + ing / اسم يتطلع الى / يتمنى

I am looking forward to hearing from you.

2. help + مصدر / مصدر + مصدر + مفعول

He helped me do (to do) my homework.

3. listen to / hear / يستمع الى شيء يسمع دون قصد

• I will listen to some music. I hear them talking now.

1. too / أيضا (في اخر النفي) / أيضا (في اخر الاثبات)

I like fish. He likes fish, too.

2. looks / sounds + صفة يبدو.....

His hair looks strange.

3. It is + صفة + to / not to + مصدر

It is important not to become lazy.

4. make + مصدر + مفعول

He will make us do homework again.

5. allow + مصدر + to + مفعول

He will allow us to do homework again.

3. go shopping / do the shopping يقوم بالشراء أو التسوق يذهب للتسوق

4. spend / waste + وقت + V + ing يقضي أو يضيع وقت

take + مصدر + to + وقت

I spent 2 hours playing football.

I took an hour to finish my work.

5. prefer + v + ing يفضل / would prefer + to + مصدر

I prefer watching films at night.

I would prefer to watch films at night.

6. have : free time / لديه اختيار / لديه وقت فراغ

I have much free time, I can go with you.

Do they have another choice?

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

1. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d

1. An.....is a computer program we can use on a mobile .

a. port b. app c. clap d. sap

2. To.....is to change words into another language.

a. state b. transport c. feed d. translate

3. A.....has two wheels and an engine.

a. car b. motorbike c. bike d. ship

4. A.....is a piece of equipment that we wear over our ears to listen to music.

a. tablet b. headphone c. glasses d. DVD player

5. A.....is kind of plane that uses long thin parts on its top.

a. plane b. rocket c. helicopter d. spaceship

6. I don't have many.....This is the only solution.

a. equipment b. choices c. advice d. information

7. Let's.....our shopping tomorrow.

a. go b. do c. spends d. makes

8. The clever jacket uses an.....to make you warmer.

a. app b. button c. number d. suggestion

9. The headphone can.....Arabic into English.

a. write b. transport c. translate d. feed

10. Changing roads into.....panels is a great invention.

a. moon b. water c. plastic d. solar

11.is dangerous and damages the environment.

a. Books b. Pollution c. Cars d. trains

12. If you.....your time, you will regret.

a. save b. waste c. manage d. benefit

13. Lots of other.....like cafes will close if we shop online.

a. businesses b. ports c. inventions d. informatic

14. The plane willin England at 11 o'clock.

a. get b. arrive c. reach d. arriving

المستقبل باستخدام " will " future with

He **will travel** next year.

She **won't sell** her car.

Will + مصدر + فاعل ? السؤال بمعنى هل

Will you buy a new mobile? Yes, I **will**. No, I **won't**.

١ - التنبؤ بدون دليل وكذلك التوقع والاحتمال مع كلمات مثل

think	hope	expect	predict / promise
maybe	probably	perhaps	I am sure

1. It **will probably** take 2 hours to do the operation.

٢ - حقيقة في المستقبل مثل التعبير عن العمر أو السن

My daughter **will be** 7 years old next month.

1. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. They hope that they.....win the match.

a. will b. are c. had d. has

2. My father.....74 next year.

a. will be b. is being c. is going to be d. are going

3. It.....probably rain.

a. had b. have c. has d. will

4. What will.....if you have much money?

a. happens b. happened c. happening d. happen

5. They will travel.....

a. last week b. yesterday c. next week d. two days ago

6. Will you visit Aswan? Yes, I

a. would b. will c. wont d. do

7. I promise that Ibuy you a mobile.

a. will b. am c. have d. are

8. Do you think it.....hot?

a. will be b. is been c. are going d. can been

9. I expect that she.....be a doctor.

a. is b. have c. has d. will

2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

1. Where.....(did) you travel next week?

2. My sister.....(would) be 30 next year.

3. I hope.....(will win) the next competition.

حاله الشرط الأولى The first conditional

If + فاعل + مضارع بسيط + will / won't + مصدر

If he **arrives** early, he **will catch** the bus.

٢ - يمكن أن نستخدم (when) بدلا من (If) في الحالة الأولى بمعنى عندما

If he **arrives**, we **will go** out.

٣ - يمكن أن تأتي (if) في وسط الجملة ويكون الشكل كالآتي

مضارع بسيط + فاعل + if + مصدر + will / won't + فاعل

1. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. If Ali.....hard, he will get high marks.

a. study b. studied c. studying d. studies

2. I will.....you a tablet if you are clever.

a. bought b. buy c. buys d. buying

3. What will happen if she.....late?

a. arrives b. arrived c. arriving d. arriving

4. They.....go to the beach if it is very cold.

a. will b. would c. wouldn't d. won't

5. If he arrives early,.....catch the bus?

a. he will b. will he c. he would d. would he

6. If Mona wins the prize, I will.....happy for her.

a. been b. being c. be d. am

2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

1. If you.....(doesn't) play well, you will lose.

2. What will.....(happens) if he comes late?

3. Study hard or you.....(will) succeed.

4. If he has money,.....(he will) buy a car?

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

١ - اعطاء النصيحة باستخدام

مصدر + should + فاعل , مضارع بسيط + فاعل If / When

When you have an exam, you shouldn't waste your time.

٢ - يمكن أن تأتي (if / when) في وسط الجملة

مضارع بسيط + فاعل If / When + مصدر ...

You should help your friend when he needs help.

1. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. You.....study hard if you have an exam.

a. should b. shouldn't c. mustn't d. won't

2. What should they.....when they are in Luxor?

a. do b. does c. did d. doing

3. You should help the poor if you.....rich.

a. have b. had c. has d. are

2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

1. when you have work, you.....(should) stay up late.

2. If she is ill, she should.....(goes) to a doctor.

3. What.....(are) they do if they have a problem?

4.(where) you are fat, you shouldn't eat many sweets.

5. Ali should.....(has) happy if he wins the competition.

Unit (8) You are what you eat

1. chicken (اسم لايعد) / a chicken (اسم دجاج)

I don't like fish, I would like chicken.

I can see a chicken in the picture.

2. popular in (محبوب في مكان) / popular with (محبوب من)

Falafel is popular with many people.

3. my + اسم = mine ملكي

This is my car. This car is mine.

4. mustn't + مصدر (ممنوع أن تفعل الشيء)

You mustn't park here. You mustn't eat too much salt.

5. do .. homework / housework / the washing up غسل الاطباق

6. play (مع الالعاب التي تلعب بالكرة)

go..... (ing)

مع الالعاب المنتهية بـ

do..... (ing)

مع باقي الالعاب والالعاب العنيفة حتى لو انتهية بـ

7. Although / However, ... ولكن بالرغم من

Although he arrived early, he missed the bus.

He arrived early. However, he missed the bus.

1. century (عقد ١٠ سنوات) / decade (قرن ١٠٠ عام)

A century is a period of 100 years.

A decade is a period of ten years.

2. dairy (مفكرة يومية) / diary (ألبان او منتجات البان)

We should eat dairy products to be strong.

He writes about his life using his diary.

3. taste / feel / smells + صفة

Some food smells bad.

He feels full.

4. How to make (كيفية صنع)

I will tell you how to make a salad.

1. How about + v + ing...? = Why don't you + مصدر..... الاقتراح

How about watching TV? Why don't you watch TV?

2. enough + اسم / enough + صفة / كافي

He has enough time. He is kind enough to help people.

3. age = at the age of في عمر

Children aged 10 = children at the age of 10.

2. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d

1. Having an allergy to something means.....

a. funny b. allergic c. noisy d. alarm

2.means has a strong taste from spices.

a. juicy b. fatty c. spicy d. terrible

3. Fast.....is the food that is served quickly in a restaurant.

a. feel b. feed c. need d. food

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

4.means full of juice.

a. Spicy b. Juicy c. Lucky d. Unlucky

5.is the ability to do a lot of work without being tired.

a. Energy b. Fuel c. Environment d. Diving

6.means very nice to eat.

a. Tasteless b. Funny c. Terrible d. Delicious

7. Having a lot of salt means.....

a. juicy b. salty c. molto d. few

8. Falafel and Sfenj are kinds of.....

a. food b. trees c. juice d. spices

9. It is very sweet, so it is not very.....

a. wealthy b. healthy c. wealth d. health

Countable and uncountable Nouns الأسماء التي تعد والتي لا تعد

١ - الأسماء التي تعد (countable) هي أسماء مفرد ويمكن جمعها

* في حالة المفرد يأتي قبلها (a-an) وفي الجمع نضع (s-es-ies)

a book	books
--------	-------

ولكن يوجد جمع شاذ كالاتي

a man	men
-------	-----

٢ - الأسماء التي لا تعد تعامل معاملة المفرد وليس لها جمع

- لا يأتي قبلها (a - an) ولا تأخذ (s) الجمع

water	مياه	furniture	أثاث
oil	زيت	money	مال

1. His advice was useful. 2. My tea is very hot.

- تأتي (some) في الجملة المثبتة وكذلك عند الطلب أو العرض

I would like some tea. Would you like some chicken?

* تأتي (any) في حالة النفي والسؤال

There isn't any milk. Is there any milk?

٤ - نستخدم الكلمات الاتية بمعنى كثير من قبل الأسماء التي لا تعد والأسماء الجمع

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

a lot of / lots of	اسم جمع + many
	اسم لا يعد + much

few / a few + اسم جمع	قليل للعدد
little / a little + اسم لا يعد	قليل للكمية

How many + اسم جمع	كم عدد
How much + اسم لا يعد	كم الكمية

I don't have enough time. Enough + اسم

2. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. Have you got.....apartment or a house?

a. an b. a c. many d. some

2. Are there.....tickets?

a. any b. an c. a d. some

3. How.....money do you have?

a. few b. long c. many d. much

4. How.....pounds do you have?

a. weight b. little c. many d. much

5. I have.....news for you.

a. some b. many c. a d. any

6. Windows are made of.....

a. glasses b. a glass c. many glasses d. glass

7. Please, I want a.....of bread.

a. loaves b. leaf c. loaf d. leaves

2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

1. How.....(many) time have you got at the moment?

2. I haven't got.....(some) money.

3. I would like.....(a) bread , please.

4. Fathers give children useful.....(pairs) of advice.

صيغة الأمر Imperative

١ - أمر مثبت يبدأ بالمصدر بدون أي إضافات

1. Beat the eggs. 2. Chop the vegetables.

٢ - أمر منفي (نهى عن فعل الشيء) ويكون كالاتي

- Don't + مصدر 1. Don't eat too many sweets.

1. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1.the eggs in the bowl.
a. Puts b. Putting c. To put d. Put
2.drink many fizzy drinks.
a. Not b. Don't c. Doesn't d. Didn't
3.a little sugar to the eggs.
a. Adds b. Added c. Adding d. Add
4.the vegetables into small pieces.
a. Chop b. Chopped c. Chops d. To chop
5.hard to get high marks.
a. Study b. Don't study c. Studied d. Studying
6.the beans with warm bread.
a. Served b. Serves c. Serving d. Serve

Unit (9) watch, listen and make

مثير أو مفرح (فاعل) / exciting / سعيد / فرحان (مشارع) / excited

I was excited about the film. The film was exciting.

رأى saw / يبذر أو يزرع sow / يخطط sew

مقابلة شخصية interview / منظر طبيعي view / مقال نقدي review

This is a review of the Textile Museum in Cairo.

قماش وهي اسم لا يعد cloth / ملابس وهي اسم جمع clothes

This shirt is made of cloth.

عادات مجتمع customs / أزياء مناسبات costumes

منظر أو مشهد في فيلم أو مسرحية scene / مناظر طبيعية scenery

أو مكان حدوث شيء

Our village has some attractive scenery.

The police examined the scene of the accident.

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

2. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d

1.is to advise someone to do something because it is good.
a. Blame b. Recommend c. Discourage d. Prevent
2. A.....is your opinion about something.
a. view b. threw c. drew d. mute
3. The activity of making things from clay means.....
a. play b. fly c. pottery d. poetry
4. A....is a funny drawing usually showing people or animals.
a. carton b. war c. fire d. cartoon
5. A.....is a suggestion that something is good.
a. recommendation b. fight c. flame d. fake
6. An.....is someone who does paintings and drawings.
a. pilot b. sculptor c. artist d. nurse
7.means great or fantastic.
a. Cold b. Hard c. Terrible d. Cool

ability and in ability in the present

التعبير عن القدرة وعدم القدرة في المضارع

١ - للتعبير عن القدرة في المضارع نستخدم (can) كالاتي

He can swim in the sea. She can cook well.

٢ - في حالة النفي (عدم القدرة) نستخدم (can't) كالاتي

They can't make clothes. He can't answer the question.

١ - نستخدم التعبير الاتي أيضا للتعبير عن القدرة والاستطاعة في المضارع

مصدر + am / is / are + able to + فاعل

Ali is able to swim well. They are able to play football.

٢ - وفي النفي نستخدم الشكل الاتي

مصدر + am / is / are + not + able to + فاعل

She isn't able to read English.

يمكن استخدام كلمة (know to) للتعبير عن القدرة أو الاستطاعة

مصدر + know / knows how to + فاعل

They know how to make salad.

She knows how to make salad.

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

1. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

- Our cat is amazing, it.....sing.
a. able b. can c. can't d. know
- Do you know how to.....a tree?
a. climb b. climbed c. climbs d. climbing
- I am afraid of the water because I.....swim.
a. can b. able to c. can't d. know
-he play a musical instrument?
a. Can b. Is c. Are d. Do
- Is she.....to cook well?
a. can b. know c. knows d. able
-they know how to make clothes?
a. Does b. Are c. Is d. Do

عند دعوة شخص نستخدم الشكل الاتي

1. Would you like to + مصدر?
هل ترغب في؟
2. I would like to invite you to+ مصدر
أود أن أدعوك الى ...

Would you like to play computer games?

٢ - لتقديم العروض نستخدم الاتي

1. Shall I + مصدر.....?
هل يمكنني أن.....؟
2. Would you like me to + مصدر.....?
هل تريدني أن...؟

Shall I get you a cup of tea?

٣ - عند تقديم الطلبات نستخدم الاتي

1. Could you + مصدر , please?
هل يمكنك أن.....؟
2. Do/Would you mind if you+ مصدر ؟
هل تمانع لو.....؟
3. Do / Would you mind + v + ing.....?
هل تمانع أن.....؟
4. I wonder if you could + مصدر.....
أتسائل لو تستطيع أن ...

Could you open the door, please?

Do you mind if you open the door?

Unit (10) we are what we wear

1. sunglasses نظارة شمسية / glass زجاج / a glass كوب

I wear my sunglasses to protect my eyes from the sun.

2. keep + صفة + مفعول

These clothes keep me cool.

3. dress عنوان سكن / فستان / يرتدي

Her dress looks wonderful.

Tell me your address and the phone number.

4. shoes, sandals, glasses كلمات تعامل معاملة الجمع

My shoes are new.

ولكن اذا جاء قبلهم (a pair of) يأتي الفعل مفرد

A pair of shoes is less expensive than the sandals.

5. lose واسع او فضفاض او غير مربوط / يفقد / يخسر

He lost his job last week. She likes loose clothes.

2. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d

1. A.....is a strip of leather that you wear to support clothes.

a. belt b. melt c. glasses d. glass

2.means not formal.

a. Manual b. Old c. Ancient d. Casual

3.means a material to make clothes.

a. Silver b. Gold c. Cotton d. Wood

4. A piece of jewellery worn in or on an ear is an.....

a. earring b. glasses c. ring d. necklace

5. A small bag used for keeping money or make up means a....

a. bank b. car c. gloves d. handbag

6. A.....is a scarf that women wear to cover their hair.

a. headscarf b. fingers c. socks d. headphone

7. A.....is a piece of jewellery worn around the neck.

a. class b. glass c. necklace d. wig

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Adjective Order ترتيب الصفات

١ - في حالة وجود أكثر من صفة في الجملة يكون ترتيب الصفات حسب الشكل الاتي وغالبا لا تحتوي الجملة على أكثر من ٣ أو ٤ صفات :

1	opinion/ quality	الرأي	famous/ nteresting / boring
2	size	الحجم	small / large / big
3	age	العمر	old / young
4	shape	الشكل	round / square / oval
5	colour	اللون	white / red / black / green
6	nationality	الجنسية	Egyptian / Italian / French
7	material	المادة	cotton /metal/ glass / linen
8	Name	الاسم	dress /book / tourist

1. This is a **small, round, metal** object.

1. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. It is a.....skirt.

- a. blue beautiful b. beautiful, blue
c. blue a beautiful d. beautiful a blue

2. I bought a.....necklace.

- a. old, short, gold b. short, old, gold
c. gold, old, short d. old, gold, short

3. These are.....shoes.

- a. strange, big, leather b. leather, big, strange
c. leather, strange, big d. strange, leather, big

4. They are.....Egyptians.

- a. famous, old b. old, famous
b. young, famous d. small, famous

2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

1. It is a(purple, nice, wool) jumper.
2. Rich Egyptians wore(gold, beautiful) necklaces.
3. She likes(linen, white, loose) clothes.

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Unit (11) the future of our planet

2. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c , or d

1. To.....is to put a piece of equipment somewhere and make it ready to use.

- a. steal b. install c. call d. instead

2.To....means to make something become smaller in amount.

- a. introduce b. deduce c. increase d. reduce

3. Fix something that is broken means to.....

- a. repair b. pair c. fair d. prepare

4. To.....means to make something safe from danger.

- a. say b. save c. wave d. move

5. A.....is a device that changes sunlight into electricity.

- a.solar panel b.solar power c.solar system d.solar cup

6. Wind..... use the wind to make electricity.

- a. beams b. blow c. turbines d. cars

7. Our problems are getting.....

- a. worth b. worse c. word d. bird

8. There is a lot offrom Traffic.

- a. pounds b. pollution c. education d. population

9. Trees can.....air pollution.

- a. increase b. raise c. reduce d. freeze

10.away old phones can be bad for the environment.

- a. Eating b. Needing c. Meeting d. Throwing

التعبير عن المستقبل باستخدام (am - is - are + going to)

مصدر + am / is / are + going to + فاعل

He is going to buy a new mobile.

١ - نية أو تخطيط أو قرار لفعل شيء مع أفعال مثل (intend / plan / decide)

I am going to buy a car. This is my plan.

٢ - للتعبير عن شيء سيحدث طبقا لدليل مثل وجود السحب دليل على المطر

There are dark clouds, It is going to rain.

١ - (will) للتعبير عن المستقبل مع الحقائق كعمر أو سن أو التوقع أو الاحتمال بدون دليل

My daughter will be 7 next year. I think, it will rain.

٢ - نستخدم (am - is - are + v + ing) للتعبير عن المستقبل مع الأشياء المرتب

لها ترتيب نهائي مع أفعال مثل الفعل (arrange)

They are visiting Aswan tomorrow. It is arranged.

1. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. We are.....to buy a new house.

a. go b. going c. goes d. went

2. There are dark clouds, I think it.....

a. will rain b. rains c. raining d. is going to rain

3. I have planned, Imedicine.

a. will study b. studies c. is going to study d. study

4. They have intended, they a car.

a. are buying b. are going to buy c. buy d. buying

5.he going to visit the zoo?

a. Are b. Do c. Does d. Is

6. She has decided, she.....abroad.

a. travel b. travelling c. is going to travel d. travels

7. We are going to.....to France.

a. travel b. travels c. travelled d. travelling

8. Mona is.....to sell her villa.

a. go b. going c. goes d. gone

9. Whatthe girls going to eat?

a. are b. do c. have d. did

10. She is not going.....Aswan.

a. visit b. to visit c. visited d. visits

2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

1. I am(go) to lend him the money.

2. He is going.....(work) in Spain.

3.(Do) you going to see the concert?

4. Basant.....(going to) study abroad.

5. She is going to.....(does) her homework.

1. have a problem / لديه مشكلة / solve a problem يحل مشكلة

I have a problem with my computer.

2. flood / فيضان / drought جفاف

When there is no rain, we have a drought.

3. in five days' time في خلال ٥ أيام

We may return in 5 days' time.

4. lend / يستعير أو يسلف / borrow يسلف

I will lend some money to Ahmed.

5. find / present solutions to يجد أو يقدم حلول لـ

New inventions present solutions to problems.

6. take out of / يخرج الشيء من / take part in يشارك في

Filters take the plastic out of the sea water.

1.means the protection of natural things such as forests, birds and animals.

a. Conservation b. Civilization c. Education d. Conversation

2.....are tools that take things out of liquids such as water.

a. Routers b. Porters c. Filters d. Chapters

3.To.....is to pass a liquid equipment to remove solid pieces.

a. filter b. dry c. boil d. freeze

3.....are very small living things that cause disease.

a. Mountains b. Bacteria c. Genes d. Gym

4. A way of doing something is called a.....

a. stem b. steam c. dream d. system

5.means slowly becomes weaker and then disappear.

a. Pray b. Play c. Sway d. Decay

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Present continuous المضارع المستمر

فاعل + am / is / are + V + ing

He is doing his homework now.

للتعبير عن حدث مستمر او يقع الان

now / look / listen / at the moment / still / be careful

I am watching the film now. Listen! they are singing.

٦ - يستخدم المضارع المستمر للتعبير عن الترتيبات النهائية (arrangements)

I am travelling to Aswan next week. It is arranged.

1. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c, or d

1. Look! the boys.....with matches.

a. play b. played c. plays d. are playing

2. I am busy at the moment. I.....the email.

a. write b. writing c. am writing d. wrote

3. What.....they doing in the garden?

a. are b. do c. have d. did

4. More and more tourists are.....Egypt.

a. visit b. visits c. visited d. visiting

5. We are doing an experiment and.....notes.

a. make b. made c. makes d. making

6. I.....my cousins tomorrow, we have arranged everything.

a. will meet b. meet c. am meeting d. am going meet

7. What is she.....now?

a. do b. doing c. does d. did

2. Complete the sentences with the correct form:

1. He(is owning) a car.

2. They are.....(wait) for the bus.

3. Listen! the girl is.....(sing).

4. I think, the exam(is) be easy.

5. Is he.....(has) his dinner?

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

1. look forward to + v + ing / اسم يتطلع الى
2. help + مفعول + to + مصدر / help + مفعول + with + الشيء
3. How about + V + ing.....? صيغة اقتراح
4. instead بدلا من ذلك وتأتي اخر الجملة او يأتي بعدها جملة كاملة instead of + اسم / ing
5. suggest + v + ing يقترح

Write a paragraph of about ninety (90) words on:

Online shopping التسوق عبر الانترنت

- Online shopping has become important .
- This way of shopping is easy.
- Some people prefer online shopping.
- other people don't like it.
- People who like it say that it saves time .
- they have more choice online.
- People can stay at home and buy things .
- others say that the delivery might take a long time. The things they order may be wrong.
- In my opinion, online shopping is important.
- It has some advantages and disadvantages.

Healthy food الطعام الصحي

- Food is very important for us.
- We should eat healthy food.
- If we eat healthy food, we will be healthy.
- We should eat all kinds of food.
- we shouldn't eat too much.
- Healthy food should include all kinds.
- We should eat foods that contain protein.
- Protein is important ,
- It makes our body strong.
- Carbohydrates give us energy.
- We should eat dairy products such as milk.

- They make our bones and teeth strong.
- We shouldn't eat some kinds of foods and drinks.
- they make us ill.
- We shouldn't eat a lot of crisps or drink fizzy drinks.

3. Write an email about your favourite snack to your friend Amira, your name is Salim. Your email is Salim@gmail.com and your friend's email is Amira@gamil.com

from	Salim@gmail.com
to	Amira@gamil.com
subject	My favourite snack

Dear Amira,

How are you? - I hope you are fine.

- I write this email to tell you about my favourite snack.
- My favourite snack is Koshari.
- Koshari is a delicious snack.
- I eat it every friday.
- I always have it when I feel hungry.
- I eat it with my friends and sometimes my family.
- The main ingredients are pasta, rice, tomato sauce
- I love to eat it with hot sauce.
- I think all people like it.
- I am looking forward to seeing you.

Yours,

Salim

4. Write an email to your friend Silia about your visit to the museum. Your name is Basant. Your email is Basant@gmail.com and your friend's email is Silia@gamil.com

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

from	Basant@gmail.com
to	Silia@gamil.com
subject	My visit to the museum

Dear Silia,

- How are you? - I hope you are fine.
- I write this email to tell you about my visit to the museum.
- I went to the museum last week.
- I went with my friends.
- There, we saw a lot of statues.
- We saw many beautiful portraits of important people.
- There were a lot of old objects from times of history.
- I took a lot of photos with my friends.
- We were very happy.
- I am looking forward to seeing you.

Yours,

Basant

Clothes now and in the past الملابس قديما وحديثا

- There are different shapes and kinds of clothes.
- Clothes are different from the past.
- In Ancient Egypt, men and women wore similar clothes.
- They both wore loose, white, linen clothes with a belt.
- They used to wear leather sandals.
- Now, people wear many kinds of clothes.
- Men and women wear different clothes.
- People wear trousers and shirts.
- Women usually wear skirts and blouses.
- Clothes are made of different materials.
- Clothes are different all over the year.
- In hot weather, people wear light clothes.
- In winter, people wear heavy clothes.

Drones الطائرات بدون طيار

- Drones are very important these days.
- They are a kind of plane, but they have no pilots.
- They can fly any where.
- We can control them from the ground.
- We can use them for many jobs.
- They are useful and cause no pollution.
- We can use them to save wildlife after floods or fires.
- We can send them to dangerous places.
- We can send them to check wind turbines.
- We can send them into volcanoes.
- They can be used to drop seeds to plant crops.
- They don't need to stop and they don't need to have a rest.

Kinds of pollution أنواع التلوث

- Pollution is one of the most dangerous problems.
- It affects people, plants and animals.
- There are many forms of pollution.
- Air, water and noise pollution.
- Air pollution is very dangerous.
- Cars and means of transport cause air pollution
- they produce carbon dioxide.
- Water pollution is very bad.
- It happens when people throw rubbish in water.
- We shouldn't drink polluted water
- it causes diseases.
- Noise pollution is a dangerous form of pollution.
- It affects people's hearing
- It may lead to hearing diseases.

قناة دروس انجليزي اون لاين (يوتيوب)
دروس انجليزي اون لاين (صفحة فيس)
تابعونا وان شاء الله تجدوا لدينا كل جديد

Forms of communication أشكال التواصل

- There are many forms of communication.
- People and animals communicate in different ways.
- One of these Forms of communication is body language.
- There are eye contact, facial expressions .
- We can communicate with sign language.
- People and animals use body language to communicate
- They try to express their feelings.
- Some people use eye contact to contact with others.
- we can use eye contact without speaking.
- Facial expressions can tell us how people feel.
- When children feel afraid or happy this appears on their faces.
- People use sign language to communicate with deaf people
- Some people can use all these forms of communication .

كيفية الاجابه على سؤال المحادثة

- ١ - يجب قراءة الحوار كاملا لفهم موضوع المحادثة لأن بعض الاجابات ممكن أن تكون في رأس السؤال أو في باقي المحادثة
- ٢ - نحدد هل مطلوب اجابه على سؤال أو مطلوب تكوين سؤال على الاجابه
- ٣ - اذا جاء في الاجابه (Yes / No) فهنا مطلوب سؤال يبدأ بفعل مساعد
- ٤ - اذا بدأت الاجابه بفاعل فهنا مطلوب سؤال يبدأ بأداة استفهام .

أهم أدوات الاستفهام هي

- ١ - للسؤال عن المكان نستخدم (Where)
- ٢ - للسؤال عن السبب نستخدم (Why)
- ٣ - للسؤال عن المدة الزمنية نستخدم (How long)
- ٤ - للسؤال عن عدد المرات نستخدم (How often / How many times)
- ٥ - للسؤال عن الوقت نستخدم (When)
- ٦ - للسؤال عن العاقل نستخدم (Who)
- ٧ - للسؤال عن وسيلة المواصلات نستخدم (How)
- ٨ - للسؤال عن السعر أو الثمن نستخدم (How much / What price)
- ٩ - للسؤال عن غير العاقل نستخدم (What / Which)
- ١٠ - للسؤال عن العمر نستخدم (How old)
- ١١ - للسؤال عن اللون نستخدم (What colour)

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

Mr. Ibrahim Hamza

المراجعة النهائية للصف الثاني الإعدادي ترم ثاني 2022

امتحان مراجعة على المنهج

تم الاعداد بواسطة: ماستر محمد فوزي

السؤال الثاني (محادثة)

1. Adam and Randa are talking about technology.

Adam : Hello Randa. Can I ask you some questions?

Randa : (1).....

Adam : (2).....?

Randa : I always use my mobile phone.

Adam : (3).....?

Randa : I use it to surf the internet.

Adam : What problems do you have with technology?

Randa : (4).....

Adam : How many hours do you spend on social media?

Randa : (5).....

2. Hend and Huda are talking about the screen of the mobile.

Hend: You look sad! What's the matter?

Huda: (1).....

Hend: (2).....?

Huda: When I opened the box, the screen was damaged.

Hend: (3).....?

Huda: I ordered it last week.

Hend: When was the delivery?

Huda: (4)..... . What should I do?

Hend: You should send an email to them.

Huda: (5).....

3. Hussien and Abdullah are talking about food.

Hussein : I'm hungry. I would like to eat something.

Abdullah : (1).....?

Hussein : I would like to go to the new restaurant.

Abdullah : What kind of food do you like?

Hussein : (2)..... . Do you like hawawshi?

Abdullah : (3).....

Hussein : (4)..... ?

Abdullah : My favourite food is pizza. Do you like it?

Hussein : (5)..... . It's my favourite food, too.

Abdullah : Well, the same. I like the spicy food, too

4. A teacher is talking to Ramy about using mobile phones.

Teacher : What types of technology do you use every day?

Ramy : (1).....

Teacher : Why do you use your phone for?

Ramy : (2).....

Teacher : (3)..... social media?

Ramy : I check them once an hour.

Teacher : Do you have any problems when you use technology?

Ramy : Yes. (4)..... videos online.

Teacher : (5).....?

Ramy : This makes me feel tired.

5. Alaa advises Eman to have a balanced diet.

Eman : I feel tired all the time and I don't get enough sleep.

Alaa : (1)..... ?

Eman : I usually eat fast food.

Alaa : (2)..... . You should have a balanced diet.

Eman : (3).....?

Alaa : You should eat some of all the types of food.

Eman : How many hours should I sleep?

Alaa : (4).....

Eman : What else should I do?

Alaa : (5).....

6. Ayman wants to buy a jacket. WB

Shopkeeper : Can I help you?

Ayman : (1).....

Shopkeeper : What type of jacket would you like?

Ayman : I'd like something loose but smart. (2).....?

Shopkeeper : We have red, black and brown jackets.

Ayman : (3).....?

Shopkeeper : Of course. The changing room is over there.

Ayman : Does it fit?

Shopkeeper : (4)..... . I have a smaller one you can try on.

Ayman : It fits me. (5).....

7. Tasneem is buying a skirt.

Assistant : Can I help you?

Tasneem : Yes, (1).....?

Assistant : It's LE 400.

Tasneem : Can I see it?

Assistant : Yes, (2).....?

Tasneem : I don't know my size.

Assistant : OK, try size 10. (3).....

Tasneem : Do you have it in a bigger size?

Assistant : (4)..... . Does it fit?

Tasneem : (5)..... . I'll take it.

8.Hend and Walaa are talking about holiday plans.

Hend : Hi, Walaa. How are you?

Walaa : (1)..... , Hend. What about you?

Hend : Fine, thanks. (2).....?

Walaa : I'm going to travel to London next holiday.

Hend : Really? Why?

Walaa : (3)..... .

Hend : How are you going to improve your English there?

Walaa : (4)..... .

Hend : (5).....?

Walaa : I'm going to stay in a hotel.

9.Maher is inviting Basel to have a picnic with him next Sunday.

Maher : Would you like to join us on Sunday?

Basel : (1).....?

Maher : We are going to have a picnic at the lake. Are you going to join us?

Basel : (2)..... .

Maher : Why not? Our old friends are going to come.

Basel :

Maher : (3).....?

Basel : That's a great idea. I can revise for the test on Monday.

Maher : Great! Let's meet at the park gates at nine o'clock.

Basel : (5)..... .

10.Tamer and Hani are talking about the exam results.

Tamer : Did you see the results of the exams?

Hani : (1)..... . What about you?

Tamer : I passed all my exams, too.

Hani : Great news! (2).....?

Tamer : Of course, they are proud of me.

Hani : (3).....?

Tamer : I didn't decide yet. What about you?

Hani : I'll join the Faculty of Medicine.

Tamer : (4).....! I think you will be a good doctor.

Hani : (5)..... .

11.Amy and Kinda are preparing themselves to go to the party.

Amy : Will you go to the party tonight?

Kinda : (1)..... .

Amy : What are you going to wear for the party?

Kinda : (2)..... .

Amy : Oh! I really like that blue dress.

Kinda : Thanks. (3).....?

Amy : I am going to wear my favourite red dress.

Kinda : Wow! (4).....?

Amy : We'll meet at 6 p.m.

Kinda : (5)..... .

12.Randa asks Rasha about her plan for this evening.

Randa : Good afternoon, Rasha. How are you?

Rasha : Good afternoon, Randa. (1)..... .

Randa : Where are you going?

Rasha : (2)..... .

Randa : (3).....?

Rasha : To meet my brother. He's coming from Malaysia.

Randa : (4).....?

Rasha : His plane arrives at 8 o'clock.

Randa : I hope he arrives safely.

Rasha : (5)..... .

13.Aya is talking with Sama about food.

Aya : Do you like food ?

Sama : (1)..... .

Aya : (2).....?

Sama : I like rice and pasta.

Aya : (3).....?

Sama : Because they give me energy.

Aya : Are you allergic to any kind of food ?

Sama : (4)..... .

Aya : What foods are you allergic to?

Sama : (5)..... .

14.Lamar and Talia are talking about the end-of-year show.

Lamar : Mrs Hania says we can have an end-of-year show!

Talia : Great! (1).....?

Lamar : It will be about the play we read in the English class.

Talia : (2).....!

Lamar : We need help. (3).....?

Talia : Yes, Lamar is able to act.

Lamar : What about writing scripts?

Talia : (4)..... .

Lamar : (5)..... .

Talia : We could call Azza to know if she knows how to paint scenery.

15.Ahmed and Magdi are talking about doing a project about the environment

Ahmed : Hello. How are you?

Magdi : (1)..... .

Ahmed : What are you going to do tomorrow?

Magdi : (2)..... .

Ahmed : Great! (3).....?

Magdi : It's about helping people to keep the environment clean.

Ahmed : How can people keep the environment clean?

Magdi : They should reuse plastic bottles.

Ahmed : good idea !(4).....?

Magdi : People can also plant trees.

Ahmed : Do you think this will help to keep the environment clean?

Magdi : (5)..... .

16.Jasim and Fawzi are at Cairo Airport.

Jasim: Good morning. Where are you going, Fawzi ?
Fawzi: (1).....
Jasim: I'm going to Luxor, too.
Fawzi: Fantastic! (2).....?
Jasim: It will take about an hour.
Fawzi: (3).....?
Jasim: With my family. Would you like to visit temples ?
Fawzi: (4).....
Jasim: Do you have a good camera ?
Fawzi: (5).....

17.Reem asks Mai about computer games.

Reem : Can I ask you some questions ?
Mai : (1).....
Reem : (2).....?
Mai : In my opinion, not all computer games are bad.
Reem : (3).....?
Mai : Because some of them can help you to learn things.
Reem : Do you think it's a good idea to play games late at night ?
Mai : (4).....
Reem : What should I play instead ?
Mai : (5).....

18.Murad and Yassir are talking about music.

Murad : Can you play music, Yassir ?
Yassir : (1).....
Murad : (2).....?
Yassir : I can play the drums.
Murad : Do you know (3).....?
Yassir : No, I can't sing well.
Murad : What other musical instrument do you like most ?
Yassir : (4).....
Murad : Me, too. I like the violin so much. Have you had a school concert before ?
Yassir: (5).....

19.Lamees : Hello, Nora. What a beautiful T-shirt!

Nora : Hi, Lamees. Thank you very much.
Lamees : Is it new?
Nora : (1).....
Lamees : (2).....?
Nora : I bought it yesterday.
Lamees : (3).....?
Nora : It is 500 pounds.
Lamees : Where did you buy it?
Nora : (4).....
Lamees : (5).....?
Nora : It is made of the best Egyptian cotton.

20.Mahmoud wants Hatem to go fishing with him.

Hatem : Hello, Mahmoud.
Mahmoud : Hello, Hatem.
Hatem : (1).....?
Mahmoud : I'm going fishing. (2).....?
Hatem : (3).....
Mahmoud : Why not?
Hatem : Because my father is ill and I'll stay with him.
Mahmoud : (4).....
Hatem : Thank you. What about the next weekend?
Mahmoud : (5).....

21.Mona met Salma who is going to the sports centre.

Mona : Where are you going, Menna?
Salma : (1).....
Mona : (2).....?
Salma : It's next to the train station.
Mona : What sport do you play there?
Salma : (3).....
Mona : (4).....?
Salma : No, it's not hard to do karate.
Mona : How often do you go there?
Salma : (5).....

22.Batool and Basmala are talking about life in the future.

Batool : What do you think life will be like in the future?
Basmala : (1).....
Batool : (2).....?
Basmala : Maybe we'll have a machine that can push you into the air.
Batool : Is it a helicopter?
Basmala : (3).....
Batool : How fast can it go?
Basmala : (4).....
Batool : (5).....?
Basmala : No, I don't think that everyone will have one because it will be expensive at first.

23.Nour and Hanaa are talking about studies.

Nour : Hello, Hanaa. What job did you want to do when you were younger?
Hanaa : (1).....
Nour : (2).....?
Hanaa : Because I like helping ill people.
Nour : Do you still want to do it?
Hanaa : (3).....
Nour : (4).....?
Hanaa : I like studying English and science.
Nour : What subjects don't you like to study?
Hanaa : (5).....

السؤال الثالث (قطعة الفهم)

1-Reading is a very helpful habit. It gives us new ideas and improves our language. When you read, you need to be in a quiet place. It is better to wear your reading glasses if it is necessary. You should read different topics. To **remember** what you read, it is a good idea to have a pen in your hand to underline or circle the important points. Try to discuss what you have read with your friends. People read for different goals. Some people read for enjoyment just to feel happy and spend a nice time. **Others** read for work. Students read for their study or research. All of us read the news and the weather report.

A) Answer the following questions

1-How is reading a helpful habit ?.....

2-Why do you think you need to read in a quiet place?

3-What is the main idea of the passage?

B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d

4-What do you think the word " Others " refer to ?

a) goals b) people c) points d) glasses

5-The opposite of the underlined word " remember"

a) remind b) repeat c) forget d) discuss

6.Discussing what you've read is.....

a) helpless b) useless c) worse d) useful

2.One day, a lion put his foot on a mouse who climbed on the body of the lion. "Oh, please, sir, don't eat me!" shouted the little animal. "If you let me go, I will help you some time" The lion smiled, and let him go. Not long after that, some men Put a net in the forest and the lion ran into it and could not get out. He knew that if he stayed there until morning the men would find him and kill him. The mouse him shouting and ran to help him." Lie still a while and I will help you, he said then he began to cut the net with his small teeth and soon cut the net in pieces, you laughed at me once," he said, "as if you thought I was too little to help you. But I helped as I said." the lion thanked the mouse and they became friends.

A) Answer the following questions:

1. What is the main idea of the passage?.....

2.What does the underlined pronoun "it" refer to?.....

3.Why do you think the lion smiled?.....

B) Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

4.Some.....tried to catch the lion.

a) animals b) lions c) mice d) men

5.The mouse cut the net with his,.....

a) feet b) teeth c) head d) legs

6.The lion.....the mouse for his great help.

a) shouted at b) laughed at c) thanked d) ate

3.Healthy food is really important for everyone. It helps us grow well and Gives Us energy. If you want to be healthy, you should eat all types of food. We need to drink much water every day. Dairy products like milk and cheese Are healthy. They give us calcium. It helps us to have strong bones. Meat, cheese and nuts have protein in them. We need protein to have strong body. Fruits and nuts are healthy snacks. People need to eat fresh fruit and vegetables every day. Sports people are so interested in what they eat. The more healthy food they eat, the **fitter they** will be. Bad habits of having food are the main reasons of health problems nowadays.

a. Answer the following questions:

1. What is the main idea of the passage ?

2. What does the underlined pronoun "they" refer to ?.....

3. Why do you think dairy products are so important for us ?

b. Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

4. The word "fitter" can be replaced by....

a. weaker b. stronger c.smaller d. bigger

5. We can avoid some health problems by having.....food.

a. expensive b. cheap c. healthy d. fatty

6. Dairy products give us.....

a.fats b.calcium c.carbohydrates d.vitamins

4.Education is the important thing for our life. Education is important to understand the universe around us. With the help of knowledge, we can develop a new way for our life. If people are educated, they can know their duties and rights quite well. First of all, education gives us the ability to read and write to anyone. A good education is extremely essential for everyone to grow and succeed in life. Everyone has their own dream of doing something important in life. Sometimes parents also dream that their kids will be at high professions like doctors, engineers, officers, or any other high-level professions. All our goals can be achieved by education only. Everyone has the right to a good education to achieve their goals in life. Education does not only offer a good job but also supports the ability to understand life from a new point of view. Education is very important and with the help of it, anyone can change their life in a better way.

Answer the following questions:

1. What can education give people?.....

2. How can people achieve their goals?

3. Why is a good education essential for everyone?

Choose the correct answer from a, b, c or d:

1. The main idea of this passage is

a) life b) education c) professions d) universe

2. Everyone has the to a good education to achieve goals in life.

a) subject b) right c) sight d) flight

3. Most parents dream that their kids will be at professions.

a) low b) high c) bad d) cruel

السؤال الرابع (اختر الاجابة الصحيحة)

Vocabulary

1. If the shops close, then lots of otherlike cafe's will close, too. **SB**
a. jobs b. businesses c. ideas d. circles
2. The road is not big enough for cars, but you can go down it on a..... **WB**
a. train b. plane c. motorbike d. ferry
3. Do youthat the weather will get hotter in the future ? **WB**
a. have b. invent c. give d. predict
4. Do you think there will be manyin your English homework ? **WB**
a. corrections b. apps c. turns d. tools
5. I would like tothe phone for a new one that is not damaged. **SB**
a. watch b change c. exercise d.text
6. It's a good idea to play games in the evening. **WB**
a. noisy b. quiet c. excited d.fast
7. I would like toa machine to tidy my bedroom ! **SB**
a. invite b. invent c. travel d. disappear
8. I think it is..... to travel in time. It can't happen. **SB**
a. important b. impossible c.easy d. possible
9. We can only travel through....., not time. **SB**
a.place b. replace c.space d.advice
10. You shouldn't..... outside for too long if it is very hot in the desert. **WB**
a. try b. stay c. swim d. visit
- 11.If you don't.....the lesson' you should tell the teacher. **WB**
a. try b. stay c. understand d. visit
- 12.....are like planes, but they do not have wings! **WB**
a. Cars b.Cameras c. Mobiles d. Helicopters
- 13- Do you think that we will.....a car that doesn't make any pollution? **WB**
a.invent b. predict c. understand d. travel
- 14-There's a/an on this phone which tells me the weather in my city. **WB**
a.app b. screen c. battery d. charge
- 15.I asked my aunt toa French internet article into Arabic. **WB**
a.build b. check c. translate d. damage
- 16.The tourists took the road south by....., but they wanted to go north. **WB**
a. correction b. lever c. mistake d.right
- 17.Our friends sent us some photos on.....fill. **WB**
a.social media b.screen c. keyboard d.mouse
- 18.It was cloudy this morning, but the clouds soon.....when the sun came out. **WB**
a. appeared b. disappeared c.explored d.damaged
19. She eats a lot of fish because it helps to make her..... **WB**
a. relaxed b. happy c. fat d. strong
20. In many places, people use fava beans to make..... **SB**
a. pasta b.falafel c. soup d. dessert
- 21- Meat, cheese and nuts have..... in them. **SB**
a. salt b. protein c. sugar d. milk
- 22.please,.....some tea into my cup. **SB**
a.heat b.pull c.beat d.pour

- 23.When the omelete is ready, take it out of the frying..... **SB**
a.glass b.Plate c pan d cup
- 24.put the eggs in the bowl and beat them with a..... **SB**
a.Spoon b. feather c.knife d.beak
- 25.Wethings when we put them in our mouths. **SB**
a.smell b.see c. taste d. hear
- 26.What's your favourite.....fruit that you like to eat when you're thirsty? **WB**
a.juicy b.salty c.terrible d.horrible
- 27.The water in the sea is..... Can you think of a food with this taste? **WB**
a.sweet b. spicy c. juicy d.salty
- 28.. Many people areto nuts, so they don't eat cakes. **WB**
a. addicted b. popular c. allergic d. ready
- 29.....products like milk and cheese help us to have strong bones. **WB**
a.Dry b.Diary c.Dairy d.daily
- 30- Meat, fish and eggs all havein them. **WB**
a.sugar b.protein c.bones d.skin
- 31.Humans have 210.....in their bodies. The biggest ones are in our legs. **WB**
a.bones b.legs c.skeletons d.backs
- 32- Food is usually healthy and good for you when it is.....
a. expensive b. fresh c.old d. terrible
- 33-You need to..... eggs and milk before you make an omelette. **WB**
a.chop b.wash c.beat d.fry
- 34.Thefor making rice pudding was easy.
a. cook b. instruction c. recipe d. ingredient
32. I can.....scenery if you want, but I can't do make-up. **SB**
a. explore b. paint c.sew d.have
36. There were.....of important and normal Egyptian people in the museum. **SB**
a. portraits b. plays c. cartoon d pottery
- 37.I.....visiting the Museum of Modern Egyptian Art if you are in Cairo. **SB**
a. show b. recommend c. prevent d. protect
- 38.My dress is damaged, so my mother is.....it. **WB**
a. cleaning b. sewing c.painting d. washing
- 39.What.....do you think musicians need ? **SB**
a. money b. skills c. time d. power
- 40.Try to helppeople by solving the problems that they can have. **SB**
a. sleepy b. lazy c. disabled d. brave
- 41.What is your favourite musical instrument ?..... **SB**
a. cook b. clarinet c. laptop d. TV
- 42..... means the things that happen in a film. **WB**
a. Ideas b. Actions c. Articles d. Views
43. There's a great..... from the top of the tower. **WB**
a. review b. watch c. view d. few
44. We should..... all our plastic to use again. **WB**
a. burn b. recycle c. throw d. damage
45. A..... is able to stop fires. **WB**
a. police officer b. pilot c. manager d.firefighter
- 46- The children all wore funny...to the family party, Ahmed was a firefighter! **WB**
a. contents b. costumes c. concerts d.customs

54. Lara always gives her grandmother a big.....when she sees her. **WB**

- a) hug b) huge c) hide d) hall

55. My little brother started to.....after he fell and hurt his hand. **WB**

- a) smile b) cry c. hide d. laugh

56- A.....is a funny drawing usually showing people and animals. **WB**

- a. cartoon b. portrait c. script d. sculpture

57. Osama painted a fantastic.....of his wife's face.

- a. costume b. portrait c. show d. sculpture

58. Mona can't answer the phone. She is doing her..... **WB**

- a. scenery b. museum c. play d. make-up

59. The.....is fantastic in the play, you feel like you are in the mountains! **WB**

- a. century b. costume c. make-up d. scenery

60. A.....person is the person who is not able to see. **WB**

- a. blind b. deaf c. disabled d. excited

61. A/An..... person is the person who is not able to use parts of the body in the way other people can. **WB**

- a. interested b. deaf c. disabled d. excited

62. These traditional clothes keep me cool andme from the sun. **SB**

- a. leave b. protect c. help d. take

63. Mr and Mrs Osman live in a big, oldin Aswan. **WB**

- a. country b. flat c. garden d. mountain

64. In Ancient Egypt, men and women didn't.....very differently. **SB**

- a. call b. dress c. cost d. press

65- In Ancient Egypt, people didn't wear..... **SB**

- a. flats b. phones c. shoes d. shapes

66-.....are jewellery that women wear around their necks. **SB**

- a. Necklaces b. Headscarves c. Galabeyas d. Handbags

67. Egypt is famous for growing.....to make materials. **SB**

- a. groups b. crops c. goals d. topics

68. Cotton from Egypt is very good, It is often used to make..... clothes. **SB**

- a. loose b. luxury c. cheap d. heavy

69. All the cotton is.....by hand to keep it soft. **SB**

- a. protected b. picked c. made d. helped

70. Some people use bamboo.....of cotton to make clothes. **WB**

- a. proud b. instead c. interested d. picked

71. We saw a big, old.....in the museum. **WB**

- a. window b. statue c. computer d. robot

72. We have this black jacket, or that one in the shop..... **WB**

- a. window b. door c. bag d. desk

73. When you want to buy something,..... It on to check the size. **WB**

- a. buy b. pay c. make d. try

74. The cotton.....makes cotton clothes.

- a. electricity b. industry c. occasion d. environment

75. There's a lot of air pollution from the.....in our city. **SB**

- a. farms b. fields c. traffic d. flood

76. When tourists go.....in the desert, they often leave rubbish, too. **SB**

- a. diving b. swimming c- trekking d. Skiing

77.....away old phones can be bad for the environment. **SB**

- a. Putting b. Throwing c. Reducing d. Making

78. I got up late because my alarm dock didn't this morning. **SB**

- a. throw away b. get off c. put away d. go off

79. Wadi Rum Is a large.....of desert in the south of Jordan. **SB**

- a. time b. stone c. rock d. area

80 When tourists go.....in the desert, they leave rubbish there. **SB**

- a. swimming b. trekking c. diving d. sailing

81. Volunteers are working on a.....project to save Egyptian tortoises. **WB**

- a. conversation b. recycling c. conservation d. communication

82. Don't drink water from a canal because it can be full of..... **WB**

- a. salt b. bacteria c. sugar d. light

83. She invented a/an.....system for cleaning water and making it safe. **WB**

- a. green b. dangerous c. weak d. old

84.....are things you can make in chemistry. **WB**

- a. Bacteria b. Plants c. Chemicals d. Tools

85. Plastic.....environmental problems. **SB**

- a. reduces b. causes c. kills d. decays

86. Boyan Slat invented a.....to take plastic rubbish from the sea. **SB**

- a. bacteria b. problem c. system d. wildlife

87. We use drones to help.....wildlife after floods and fires. **SB**

- a. save b. damage c. fire d. send

88. Wind.....is much better for the environment and makes less pollution. **SB**

- a. drones b. system c. chemicals d. energy

89. I had to go to the dentist, so I.....the last English lesson. **SB**

- a. visited b. missed c. invited d. had

90 - There was a fire in the flats and firefighters.....a family. **WB**

- a. changed b. invited c. saved d. reduced

91- I think electric cars will help to.....pollution in the future. **WB**

- a. increase b. add c. damage d. reduce

92- My uncle helped us to.....a new washing machine this morning. **WB**

- a. reduce b. plant c. leave d. install

93- This computer does not work. We need to ask someone to.....it. **WB**

- a. break b. make c. repair d. drop

94. A lot of animals live in the.....forests next to the sea. **WB**

- a. mangrove b. roof c. improve d. gloves

95- I love playing computer games because I can.....what the people do on the screen. **WB**

- a. control b. irrigate c. hurt d. grow

96- People sometimes use a.....to film animals from the sky. **WB**

- a. washing machine b. headphone c. drone d. keyboard

97- Scientists can use a.....to take out small pieces of plastic from rivers. **WB**

- a. filter b. spoon c. gate d. book

98. We should use.....on buildings in sunny countries like Egypt. **WB**

- a. solar panels b. snowboards c. tablets d. washing machines

99- You see a lot of.....in windy countries like England. **WB**

- a. wind turbines b. sewing machines c. rockets d. coins

100- Tourists love to visit.....villages. **WB**
a. traditional b. tradition c. nature d. environment

101- Storms and floods are.....events. **WB**
a. environmental b. tradition c. musical d. natural

102- Don't drink water from a canal because it can be full of dangerous..... **WB**
a. vitamins b. proteins c. bacteria d. suitcases

103. The.....are the things that make you different to other people. **SB**
a. forms b. subjects c. identities d. similarities

104. An international language connects you to an international..... **SB**
a. community b. area c. dialect d. part

105. We used to be best friends. I.....being friends with her. **SB**
a. copy b. misunderstand c. miss d. mistake

106. A person who speaks lots of languages is..... **SB**
a. national b. multilingual c. old d. different

107. To understand a young baby, try to see his.....expressions. **SB**
a. facial b. body c. eye d. language

108. You don't need to write full sentences when. notes. **SB**
a. looking b. having c. making d. giving

109. Astatement is where you tell someone about yourself. **SB**
a. public b. personal c. shared d. business

110. Someone who plans things carefully is **SB**
a. ready b. improved c. brave d. organised

111. Write the word in..... : that means putting the word in a written sentence. **WB**
a. crossword b. listening c. context d. map

112. My homework was difficult, so I asked my elder brother to.....it. **WB**
a) fix b) explain c) follow d) repair

113. My sister will.....an exam next Monday. **WB**
a) take b) give c) make d) fail

114. Most of the pollution in our area comes from the.....near the river. **WB**
a) house b) university c) school d) factory

115. Most people use social media to.....with each other. **WB**
a) communicate b) contact c) connect d) sound

116. My father was angry when I played next to him, so he told me to. **WB**
a) take away b) throw away c) run away d) go away

117. To..... is to get better at something. **WB**
a) connect b) improve c) contact d) complete

118. Some children are watching a film. We know the film is scary by their..... **WB**
a. language b. eye contact c. facial expressions d. sounds

119. The.....is a person who knows a lot about a subject. **WB**
a. tourist b. expert c. writer d. learner

120.....means websites and apps that allow people to talk to each. **WB**
a. Technology b. Information c. Addiction d. social media

121. Eating many sweets is bad.....you. **WB**
a. at b. with c. by d) to

122. The manager was angry when he found.....the truth. **WB**
d off b out c. on d. in

123. some people think that online shopping.....time and money. **WB**
d spends b uses c. saves d. checks

124means having something that makes you ill when you eat or touch it. **WB**
a. Safe b. Allergic c. Kind d. Fresh

125. My sister is.....to sweets .she always wants to eat them. **WB**
a) interested b) allergic c) ready d) addicted

126. That new hotel looks..... I don't like it at all. **WB**
a. comfortable b. horrible c. exciting d. bored

127. Using a mobile phone too much can.....you headaches.
a) give b) get c) make d) do

128. Many young people spend much timetheir social media
a) checking b) looking c) playing d) wasting

129. When they arrived at the hotel ,they decided to.....its large garden. **WB**
a) communicate b) invent c) make d) explore

130. Don't touch the..... or the machine will start. **WB**
a) hand b) leg c) lever d) bag

131. I can't use my mobile phone because there is a problem.....it.
a on b) with c) for d) in

132. The door was heavy ,so we had to.....it open. **WB**
a stay b) get c) pull d) fall

133.....my opinion, all technology can be bad for your health. **SB**
a on b) with c) for d) in

134. Listening to loud music through headphones can damage your..... **SB**
a. taste b. hearing c. smell d. sight

135. Eating pasta and ice gives us..... **SB**
a- salt b. sugar c. cakes d. energy

136. Cakes, chocolate and biscuits have a lot of and sugar **SB**
a. fat b. pasta c. beans d. salad

137. I like this fruit because Itdelicious. **SB**
a) tastes b) feels c) hears d) touches

138. After athletics.....m my friends and I sometimes get some fast food. **SB**
a) play b) practice c) practise d) experience

139. Spinach is a kind of
a. fruit b. snacks c. vegetables d. fats

140. you don't have to pay to get into the concert. It's.....
a. expensive b. empty c. free d. amazing

141. A.....is a large park with machines to ride on, restaurants, etc. **WB**
a. theme park b. safari park c. garden d. beach

142. From my point of....., We should recycle all our plastic. **WB**
a. opinion b. review c. interview d. view

143. A..... is a painting or photograph of a person's face. **WB**
a) statue b) portrait c) scenery d) play

144. I this film if you like exciting and scary films
a. invite b. request c. recommend d. offer

145..... is something made from clay such as pots, dishes, etc **WB**
a. pottery b. portrait c. script d. sculpture

146. Look at that people in the street . I.....what are they looking at? **WB**
a. invite b. wonder c. recommend d. offer

147. My brother always.....my things and I can't find them.
a) plays b) checks c) disappears d) hides

148. Four prisoners through a hole in the fence.
a. ran b. waved c. escaped d. gave

149. I read a of that book. It said it was very good.
a. revision b. revenge c. review d. letter

150. The actor became a after he was in that famous film. (WB)
a. player b. singer c. writer d. star

151. He dropped his mobile It was broken. (SB)
a. luckily b. Unfortunately c. Friendly d. Positively

152. You should eat healthy food to get the you need. (SB)
a. energy b. speed c. diary d. Juicy

153. We with our noses. (SB)
a. taste b. touch c. hear d. smell

154. It's a beautiful jacket. You look very (SB)
a. strange b. smart c. relaxed d. long

155. Heavy clothes help you in winter to warm. (SB)
a. have b. save c. keep d. make

156. Before buying any clothes, you should try them on in the room. (SB)
a. changing b. playing c. staying d. living

157. Women usually wear to protect their hair. (SB)
a. skirts b. sandals c. trainers d. scarves

158. Shoes, bags and belts are often made of
a. leather b. metal c. wool d. cotton

159. He refused to take part the race. (WB)
a. on b. in c. at d. of

160. Scientists think that the climate change will many problems for the environment.
a. protect b. keep c. cause d. save

161. If you want to get high marks, you should a study timetable. (SB)
a. do b. listen c. save d. make

162. The boy was afraid of his father's facial when he was angry. (WB)
a. experts b. explanations c. expressions d. exams

163. This necklace is expensive. It my father a lot of money.
a. paid b. lent c. borrowed d. cost

164. Egypt is famous its good cotton.
a. to b. at c. for d. of

165. means nature, plants or animals and everything around us.
a. Planet b. Environment c. Crops d. Fields

166. Living so close to a chemicals factory can't be good your health.
a. to b. at c. for d. of

167. Egypt has a warm all over the year.
a. climate b. weather c. costume d. industry

168. Its to eat sweet and salty things together
a. good b. normal c. traditional d. unusual

169. You should sure that you eat all types of healthy food.
a. say b. take c. do d. make

170. My mother was worried me when I came home late.
a. with b. on c. about d. of

171. My grandfather a big factory in the 6th of October City..
a. brings b. owns c. finds d. makes

172. I like to wear my on the bus to listen to music.
a. helmet b. headphones c. glasses d. jacket

173. I prefer my friends to calling them.
a. sending b. texting c. speaking d. bringing

174. Social media has a effect on us, so we should be careful
a) positive b) negative c) useful d) helpful

175. It took Heba three hours her homework.
a. finish b. finishes c. to finish d. finished

176. Many people can their shopping online.
a) make b) do c) spend d) go

177. The smart phone is one of the greatest of the time.
a. predictions b. inventions c. corrections d. translations

178. Put the milk in the fridge to keep it
a. hard b. fresh c. soft d. salty

179. That restaurant is new. They breakfast and lunch only.
a. eats b. puts c. serves d. takes

180. Many people are interested watching football matches.
a) in b) at c) on d) onto

181. A/ An is an object that is used for playing music.
a) tool b) machine c) material d) instrument

182. Aya is learning She wants to improve her handwriting.
a) technology b) biology c) geography d) calligraphy

183. The museum is full of and many other historic objects.
a) theatres b) statues c) stadiums d) castles

184. The system that blind people use to read is called
a. Calligraphy b. orchestra c. Braille d. Sign

185. you have just won a million pounds.
a. Put b. Decide c. Imagine d. Join

186. Ali uses a because he cannot walk
a. armchair b. wheelchair c. stool d. stair

187. A/ An is a piece of land completely surrounded by water
a. island b. lake c. beach d. river

188. My teacher asked me to notes of the important points.
a) have b) see c) take d) do

189. I feel very proud be a part of the Egyptian team.
a) of b) to c) on d) with

190. He's blind, so he goes to a school for the blind.
a) private b) special c) general d) public

191. My brother likes writing for plays.
a) photos b) scripts c) costumes d) statues

192. I had a/an from my friend to his birthday party.
a) request b) invitation c) offer d) recommendation

193. The teacher chose Marwa to in the new play.
a) make b) do c) write d) act

194. Wind generate electricity for the local community.
a) alarms b) turbines c) machines d) panels

195. When you go mountain climbing, you should check your
a) alarms b) equipment c) solutions d) turbines

196. Tonight is very special We will give a party for my birthday.
a) festival b) accident c) holiday d) occasion

197. The is trying to help farmers to protect the environment.
a) experiment b) development c) government d) equipment

Grammar

1. You..... tell a parent or teacher if you feel worried at something. **SB**
a. should b. shouldn't c. mustn't d. couldn't
2. You shouldn't watch videos on the internet if your head..... **SB**
a. had hurt b. 'll hurt c. hurts d. hurt
3. you.....swim in the sea if it is very cold. **WB**
a. have to b. had to c. should d. shouldn't
4. Should Ifor too long on the internet if I have a headache? **SB**
a. stays b. stay c. to stay d. staying
5. When you.....tired, you should have a break. **WB**
a. are b- be c. were d. will be
6. if you want to get the park quickly , you.....the bus. **WB**
a) will take b) take c) should take d) took
7. If I help my mother at the weekend, she..... have more free time. **SB**
a. 'll b. 'd c. 's d. should
8. If I.....to the shops, I will spend a lot of money. **WB**
a. go b. went c. goes d. going
9. What clothes.....if it's cold ? **SB**
a. I will wear b. will wear c. wear d- will wear
10. When Huda..... Cairo, she will buy some new shoes. **SB**
a. visits b. visit c. visiting d. visited
11. What invention do you hope we..... in the future ? **SB**
a. see b. will see c. would see d. saw
12. I think the headphones..... very useful for travelling. **SB**
a. will be b. are going to be c. be d. would be
13. Do you predict that the weather.....hotter in the future ? **WB**
a. gets b. got c. will get d. are getting
14. Lifeeasier in the future. **SB**
a. is b. was c. will be d. were
- 15.....shops close in the next ten years ? **WB**
a. Do b. Are c. Have d. Will
16. Hassan won't use the internet to buy food when he.....older. **SB**
a. is b. was c. will be d. are
17. Mona.....online for a new phone when she gets home. **SB**
a. looked b. looking c. would look d. will look
- 18- You shouldn't watch videos on the internet if your head..... **SB**
a. hurts b. hurting c. will hurt d. would hurt
- 19- If yousomeone, you shouldn't make friends with them online. **SB**
a. didn't know b. don't know c. not know d. won't know
20. If you see people being horrible online, you.....tell your parents. **SB**
a. should b. are c. won't d. shouldn't
- 21.....it be cold if I travel to England? **SB**
a. Will b. Does c. Is d. Did
22. Do you know how toan instrument. **SB**
a. playing b. play c. played d. plays
- 23.....you able to speak French ? yes, I am. **SB**
a. Were b. Are c. Can d. Do

24. I.....talk to people at drama club about acting. **SB**
a. am able b. is able to c. Can d. Do
25. He can't swim, but he.....play football very well. **SB**
a. can b. can't c. is able d. isn't able
26. Hendplay tennis, but she can ride a bike. **SB**
a. don't b. can't c. hasn't d. isn't
27. I was wondering if you would like..... my house tomorrow. **SB**
a. to come b. coming c. comes d. come
- 28- you like to see a film of Little Women ? - Of course. **SB**
a. Did b. Are c. Would d. Will
- 30.....I bring some table tennis balls ? **SB**
a. Am b. Have c. Shall d. Would
- 31.....you bring me fruit juice ? **SB**
a. Would b. Shall c. Could d. Do
- 32 A film star knows how.....well. **SB**
a. to act b. acting c. act d. acts
33. She is allergic to nuts, so she doesn't eat.....cakes **WB**
a. a few b. any c. some d. a lot of
34. There are.....grapes left. Would you like some ? **SB**
a. a little b. a few c. much d. a lot
35. A : Would you like.....salt on your chips ? **SB**
B: No, thank you.
a. a little b. a few c. many d. several
36. I don't like to have.....salt in my food because it is not very healthy. **WB**
a. some b. any c. many d. several
37. Would you like.....cake , Leila ? - No, thanks. **WB**
a. any b. some c. many d. plenty
38. Wash some beans and.....them in a pan. **SB**
a. puts b. to put c. putting d. put
- 39.....foul mudammas with warm bread. **SB**
a. To serve b. Serve c. Serving d. serves
- 40.....vegetables into small pieces. **SB**
a. Chopping b. To chop c. Chops d. chop
- 41 . I don't like this soup. There is too.....salt in it. **WB**
a. much b. many c. enough d. few
42. Has samosa got.....sugar or salt in it? **SB**
a. some b. many c. a lot d. any
43. My little brother sometimes eats.....grapes for breakfast. **SB**
a. much b. any c. a lot d. few
44. Leila likes.....milk in her tea, but not very much. **SB**
a. a few b. any c. a lot d. a little
45. ".....you like some more pudding?" "No, thank you." **SB**
a. Did b. Could c. Would d. Do
46. Can I have some more sugar, please ? There is.....in this tea. **WB**
a. too much b. too many c. a few d. not enough
47. Let's not go to the beach. There are.....people there today. **WB**
a. too much b. too many c. a little d. a few

48. Could you get a few tomatoes ? I don't have.....for the salad. **SB**

- a. enough b. much c. a little d. a few

49. You should only eat.....sugar. **SB**

- a. much b. many c. a few d. a little

50. My grandmother spends.....time cooking in the kitchen. She's often there all day. **SB**

- a. a little b. many c. a few d. a little

51- It's a..... skirt. **SB**

- a. beautiful, new, blue b. blue, beautiful, new
c. beautiful, blue, new d. blue, new, beautiful

52- It's a..... **SB**

- a. beautiful necklace brown and orange b. necklace beautiful brown and orange
c. beautiful brown and necklace orange d. beautiful brown and orange necklace

53- It's a..... scarf. **SB**

- a. striped, cotton, pink b. striped, pink, cotton
c. pink, striped, cotton d. cotton, striped, pink

54- Hoda's father has bought a/an..... car. **WB**

- a. red, new, electric b. new, red, electric
c. electric, new, red d. new, electric, red

55- I love wearing my..... galabeya, because it is very cool in the summer. **WB**

- a. cotton, long, loose b. long, cotton, loose
c. long, loose, cotton d. loose, long, cotton

56- The American tourists were wearing sunglasses. **WB**

- a. big, red, plastic b. red, plastic, big
c. big, plastic, red d. plastic, big, red

57- We went to the island in a/ an..... boat. **WB**

- a. wooden, long, old b. long, old, wooden
c. old, wooden, long d. wooden, old, long

58- It's a..... car. **WB**

- a. beautiful, black, long b. black, beautiful, long
c. beautiful, long, black d. long, beautiful, black

59. She is wearing.....scarf. **SB**

- a. green, long b. nice, long, blue c. pretty, green, new d. cotton, red

60. Rich people sometimes woresandals. **SB**

- a. expensive, leather b. linen, pretty c. leather, big d. leather, red

61. These are.....shoes. **SB**

- a. strange, big, leather b. leather, big, strange
c. leather, strange, big d. strange, leather, big

62. She likesclothes. **SB**

- a. linen, white, loose b. white, linen, loose
c. white, loose, linen d. loose, white, linen

63. it's a.....jumper. **SB**

- a. wool, nice, purple b. purple, nice, wool
c. nice, purple, wool d. nice, wool, purple

64. The are.....boots. **WB**

- a. old, brown, leather b. leather, old, brown
c. brown, old, leather d. old, leather, brown

65. It's a long..... snake. **WB**

- a. striped, plastic b. plastic, red c. new, small d. plastic red

66. Mr and Mrs Osman lives in a.....flat in Aswan. **WB**

- a) old, traditional, big b) big, old, traditional
c) traditional, old, big d) big, traditional, old

67. We saw a.....statue in the museum. **WB**

- a) old, wooden, big b) big, old, wooden
c) wooden, old, big d) big, wooden, old

68. Look at thatnecklace. **WB**

- a) long, pretty, gold b) long, gold, pretty
c) pretty, long, gold d) pretty, gold, long

69. I have a smalleryou can try on. **WB**

- a. ones b. these c. those d. one

70. What's..... small thing by my chair ? **WB**

- a this b. these c. those d. ones

71. Which dress are you going to wear ? This one or those..... **WB**

- a one b. ones c. dress d. a dress

72. Where did you get.....sunglasses? **SB**

- a this b. they c. those d. that

73. How much are.....necklaces in the window? **WB**

- a there b. they c. those d. that

74. Do you prefer..... dress or that one over there? **SB**

- a this b. these c. those d. that

75. I like.....smart, red, cotton T-shirt. **SB**

- a that b. these c. there d. there

76. Can I buy.....earrings in the window? **SB**

- a there b. they c. those d. that

77..Should I buy the red chair or the black? **WB**

- a. one b) once c. one's d. ones

78- Should I buy the red chairs or the black.....? **SB**

- a. one b. once c. ones' d. ones

79. Farida is going.....the race. **WB**

- a. win b. to won c. winning d. to win

80. The boy and his father.....watch a football match. **SB**

- a. is going to b. are going to c. going to d. are going

81. The students.....the school at 6.30 on 6 June. **SB**

- a. is leaving b. going to leave c. leaving d. are leaving

82. Judy.....a museum in nine days' time. **WB**

- a. going to visit b. visiting c. is visiting d. visited

83. I'm.....the dentist at 6:30 next Thursday. **SB**

- a. visits b. visiting c. to visit d. visited

84. Judy.....tennis this evening. **SB**

- a. plays b. play c. played d. is playing

85- Where.....going to go for your next holiday? **SB**

- a. you are b. do you c. are you d. you do

86- How are you going to.....your English? **SB**

- a. improve b. improving c. improves d. improved

a. Are you recycling b. Do you recycle
c. Are you going to recycle d. Did you recycle -

88- Look at the black clouds ! It.....soon. **WB**
a. is going to rain b. is raining c. rains d. rain

89. I was playing tennis with my sister when it.....to rain. **SB**
a. was starting b. started c. starts d. start

90. Now I find science very difficult so I don't think I.....be a scientist. **SB**
a. will b. won't c. shouldn't d. should

91. My village didn't.....to have any tourists. **WB**
a. use b. using c. used d. use to

92. What do you want.....in the future ? **WB**
a. study b. to study c. studies d. studying

93. I think they.....down some trees to build a new hotel. **WB**
a. will cut b. cut c. are cutting d. to cut

94. At the moment, my brother.....in a bank. **WB**
a. work b. worked c. working d. is working

95. Nadia looked at the menu and.....to have fish with rice. **WB**
a. decided b. decides c. decide d. deciding

96. ILina's tooth is hurting her. You can see from her body language. **WB**
a. thinks b. think c. thought d. thinking

97. Let's.....to make her laugh. **WB**
a. tried b. tries c. try d. trying

98. Good idea.....about singing a funny song ? **WB**
a. Who b. When c. How d. Why

99. You.....be careful about how you use your body and voice. **WB**
a. shouldn't b. should c. will d. would

100. Mariam is good at languages. She.....French, Spanish and German. **WB**
a) will speak b) spoke c) is speaking d. speaks

101. She can't come to the phone now because she..... for tomorrow's test. **WB**
a) studies b) is studying c) will study d. has studied

102. Yesterday at nine, he.....in front of his computer. **WB**
a) sits b) sat c) sit d. was sitting

103. A You should never drink sea water because there issalt in it. **WB**
a. not enough b. too many c. too much d. a few

104. Dalida alwaysolives with her salad, but not too many. **WB**
a. much b. a little c. enough d. a few

105. Add..... salt to the chips, but not too much. **WB**
a. much b. many c. a few d. a little

106. Children should drink.....milk to have strong bones. **SB**
a. little b. much c. any d. few

107. There are.....types of healthy snacks at this restaurant. **SB**
a. a little b. any c. much d. a few

108. I cannot believe that you.....say these words. It is very easy. **WB**
a. aren't able to. b. can c. know how to d. don't know

109.....how to answer the dialogue question ? **SB**
a. Have you know b. Are you know
c. Do you know d. Were you know

a. used to play b. used to playing c. use to play d. use to playing

111. Water always.....at 100 degrees. (SB)
a. is boiling b. boils c. boiled d. was boiling

112. When I phoned my mother, she.....lunch. (SB)
a. cooked b. cooks c. is cooking d. was cooking

113. Hamza intends to buy a new laptop. He..... it
a. is buying b. will buy c. is going to buy d. buys

114. I hope the clever jacket.....soon.
a) will use b) will used c) will be use d) will be used

115.....some rice with fish ?
a. Do you like b. Have you got c. Would you like d. Is there

116. Nabil and Emad to play together, they are free.
a) can b) is able c) knows d) are

117. She gave him a/an..... vase.
a) small, Egyptian, black b) black, Egyptian, small
c) small, black, Egyptian d) Egyptian, small, black

118. could you teach me how..... the violin?
a. plays b. play c. playing d. to play

119.sugar is bad for health.
a. Enough b. Too many c. Too much d. A little

120. Do you thinkjoin the basketball team?
a) I should b) should I c) should d) shouldn't

121. If we have more free time, we will.....visit our grandparents
a) able to b) be able to c) be able d) able

122. We aren't taking a bus. We.....a train at 7 p.m.
a. caught b. are catching c. catching d. going to catch

123. Watch out! The baby
a. will fall b. is falling c. is going to fall d. will be fallen

124. Where.....to spend your next weekend ?
a. are you going b. you are going
c. you were going d. were you going

125. My father didn't.....to have a mobile when he was young.
a. using b. uses c. used d. use

126 "Would you like some more coffee?" "Just
a. a few b. much c. a lot d. a little

127 There are.....expensive new flats next to the river.
a) an b) a c) any d. some

128. It's very quiet. There are.....people here today.
a. many b. a few c. a little d. a lot of

129. I..... see without my glasses.
a) don't know b) not able to c) no able to d) can't

130. She.....know how to cook at all.
a) isn't b) hasn't c) doesn't d) can't

131. We have three children. The oldest.....is 15 years old.
a. one b) ones c. one's d. ones'

السؤال الخامس (أكمل بالشكل الصحيح للكلمات ما بين القوسين)

1. Cafes.....(closing) in the future. **SB**
2. I hope there(is) less air pollution. **WB**
3. I'm sure people.....(use) drones in the future. **SB**
4. I think we.....(do) shopping online more. **WB**
5. Mona will look online for a new phone when she(get) home. **SB**
6. Hassan(not use) the internet to buy food when he is older. **SB**
7. Who will I talk to if I.....(not know) anyone at the school ? **WB**
8. If you (thinks) that your friend is addicted to social media, you should advise him. **SB**
9. When you drop rubbish on the floor, you (pick) it up. **WB**
10. If they don't change, maybe you should(finding) some new friends. **SB**
11. They should check that you can't buy anything when you.....(played) games online. **SB**
12. People who are addicted to eating sweets should..... (tries) eating fruit instead. **WB**
- 13.If there.....(be) a new student in our class, we should talk to him / her. **WB**
- 14.If we want to stop climate change, we.....(stopped) cutting down trees. **WB**
- 15.This machine won't.....(being) able to fly very high.
- 16.I won't watch TV tonight if I.....(went) out.
- 17.If I buy everything online, I(not be able to) go shopping with my friends
18. Please,.....(adding) some olive oil on salad. **SB**
- 19.....(Heats) some oil in a pan. **WB**
- 20.....(Not boil) oil more than one time. **SB**
- 21.....(Turns) the lights off before you sleep. **WB**
22. When she is playing netball, she drinks.....(a few) water. **WB**
23. I eat.....(a little) healthy snacks. **SB**
24. I eat.....(a lot) rice and pasta every day. **SB**
25. Would you like.....(any) coffee. **SB**
- 26.".....(Would) you like coffee?" "No, I don't. I prefer tea. **SB**
- 27.....(Not) add too much salt to the food, please. **SB**
- 28.Can you.....(sewing)? **WB**
- 29.Do you know how.....(make) a sculpture? **WB**
- 30.Maher is able.....(play) musical instruments. **WB**
- 31.A firefighter(be) able to stop fires. **WB**
- 32.....(Able) you play football or tennis? **WB**
- 33.It's a / an.....(colourful, cotton, old) scarf. **SB**
- 34.I like.....(those) black, leather handbag! Is it new? **SB**
- 35.....(These) birds are flying very high. **WB**
36. I bought.....(this) shoes last week at the market. **SB**
- 37.It's a(purple, nice, wool) jumper. **SB**
- 38.It's a(linen, beautiful, blue) dress. **WB**
- 39.Look at that.....(pretty, gold, long) necklace.
40. I.....(going to) help my father. **SB**
41. What are you going.....(do) ? **WB**
42. He is.....(goes) to throw away his old phone. **SB**
43. I.....(visit) the dentist at 4:30 next Thursday. **SB**
44. What are you.....(do) this afternoon ? **SB**

45. Judy is.....(plays) tennis this evening. **SB**
- 46.He.....(visit) the Egyptian Museum tomorrow. He bought the tickets.
- 47- At the moment, we.....(stay) in a small hotel near the lake. **SB**
- 48- My cousins (arrived) at lunchtime tomorrow at 11 am. **SB**
- 49.The boy and his father are going to.....(watching) a football match. **WB**
- 50- Lara is.....(play) tennis at 4 o'clock tomorrow. **SB**
- 51- Fawzy.....(not work) next week because he has a holiday. **SB**
52. Hassan will be sad if he.....(got) low marks.. **SB**
53. My village..... (not use) have any tourists, but now
- 54.lots of visitors(comes) here every year. **WB**
55. At the moment, I(do) an English exercise. **WB**
56. Last year, we.....(have) visitors from China and Japan. **WB**
57. Ali.....(feel) ill, so I don't think he will come out this evening. **WB**
58. When I.....(be) young, I wanted to be a scientist. **SB**
59. If I'm not ill, I(not take) the medicine.
- 60.I think Basem.....(buy) a car in the future.
61. Do you think hend.....(get) high marks in the exams ?
62. There.....(aren't)enough milk to make hot chocolate.
- 63.There is.....(too many) salt in this recipe
- 64.Add..... (a few)sugar to the tea, I don't like much sugar.
- 65.What..... (I do) if I've a problem ?
- 66.When you go to bed, you.....(turn) your phone off. **SB**
- 67.If you are worried about something online, you.....(tell)someone. **SB**
- 68.I think there is(a few)cheese in the fridge. **SB**
- 69.Samy(not / able) send an email.
- 70.Mariam.....(know) how to use the tablet
- 71-A firefighter.....(are) able to stop fires.
- 72.There aren't.....(some) students in the classroom.
73. I ate.....(a little) sandwiches. They were really delicious.
74. Could you.....(to bring) me some tea, please ?
- 75.. Nabil.....(not / going) give a party next week
- 76.He has arranged everything. He.....(spend)his holiday in Paris.
77. On Tuesday , they are.....(visit) their grandparents.
- 78.. Farida is in the front. She is.....(going) win.
- 79.Hassan.....(writes) his English homework now.
- 80.Mariam.....(able) paint the door.
- 81.Tamer can.....(answers) the questions easily.
- 82.I like this.....(cotton, smart, red) T-shirt.
- 83.....(This) earrings are very nice.
84. Hala used to.....(running) fast when she was young.
- 85.Lamar.....(don't) use to read when she was five
- 86.Sama always eats.....(a lot) rice and pasta.
- 87.Where.....(do) you spend your last weekend ?
- 88.Shall I.....(bought) some cakes and fruit ?
89. Sara usually.....(put) on black shoes.
90. while I.....(walk) to school, I saw an old friend.

السؤال السادس (البراجراف) او الایمیل

The importance of inventions

Inventions are very important because they make our life easier and better. I think scientists will invent new headphones, which can translate any languages into your language. I also think they will invent a new machine that can push you into the air at the speed of a fast car. It's half-motorbike and half-helicopter. They will probably invent a new jacket. It uses an app to make you warmer when the weather is cold. There will be new roads that can change roads into solar panels. These roads use strong glass that you can drive on and make electricity at the same time.

Online shopping

Some people think shopping online is great. They think it saves time because they don't spend much time travelling to the shops. They can stay at home and buy anything they want in a few minutes. They think that they have many choices online. In their view, shopping online will make fewer cars on the streets, so there will be less pollution. On the other hand, some people don't like shopping online. They say they always have a wrong delivery when they shop online. They don't like to waste time waiting for a delivery. They prefer to try things and see materials before buying them.

Your favourite snack

Your favourite recipe & food

We like to eat snacks. They are delicious and light. I love hawawshi. It is my favourite snack. I often have it when I get home from school. It is easy to make. First, you need some nice bread. Then you put some meat and vegetables inside the bread. You can put some salt on it, too. I don't like to have any salt because it is not very healthy. Now you cook it in the oven. It is delicious! My mother makes nice hawawshi for me when she has more free time. Hawawshi is healthier when mum makes it at home. Do you have any favourite snacks?

Healthy food & Healthy diet

If you want to be healthy, you should be careful about what you eat. Not all kinds of foods are healthy. Fast food isn't healthy food as it has a lot of sugar, fat and salt. Fruits and vegetables are very healthy food. They have a lot of vitamins and natural sugar which are good for your body. Dairy products like milk and cheese are very useful. They help us to have strong bones. Meat and nuts have protein in them, so we need them to have a strong body. To conclude, we should have healthy diet to live longer and healthier.

The dangers of technology & Problems with technology

Technology has made our life easier and better. Although it's hard to live without modern technology, it can be bad for your health. Many people text, check social media or watch videos online late into the night. Then they don't get enough sleep. If you spend a lot of time on screens, you can have eye problems and headaches. Listening to loud music or films through headphones can damage your hearing. Many people spend hours playing video games or watching TV. They don't spend enough time outside doing exercise. If you don't become addicted to technology, you will be fine.

Difficulties that disabled people have

We see disabled people around us. There are blind people who can't see. There are deaf people who can't hear. There are some people who can't walk. They are useful to our country. Some of them do important jobs. Try to help disabled people. Do not leave bags on the floor on public means of transport. Tell a blind person about objects on the street. Shout at a person if you think they can't hear you. Ask a person in a wheelchair if they need help. We should all treat them as normal people like us

The environment

Our natural environment gives us everything that we need. We get air, water, food, and many other things from the environment. We can save the environment by making sure that we take care of the nature We should save water. Water is very important in our environment, so we should never pollute water. We can recycle many things instead of throwing them away. Trees are good for the environment and help reduce air pollution. We should plant more trees. This will help to improve the size of natural places for animals. We should teach our children to look after the environment.

"A special occasion you are going to"

I am going to a special occasion next week. My friend's sister is getting married next Sunday. He invited me to the wedding. It will be a big party. It will be in a big hotel. Unfortunately, I don't have something new to wear. I want to .took smart in the party. I will go to a clothes shop tomorrow. I will buy a jacket ,I saw it in its window last week. I will buy a new pair of shoes, too. I like black leather shoes. I think these items will be perfect for this occasion

Plans for next holiday & A school trip

We are going to go on a school trip. We are going to Ras Mohammed. We are going to meet at the school gates tomorrow morning. The bus is going to leave from the school at 6.30 am. It is returning in five days' time at 12.30 pm on Thursday. We make sure that we have suitable clothes for the swimming and diving trips to the coral reefs on Monday and Tuesday. We will also need good trainers and sunhats for the visit to the mangrove forest on Wednesday. We will take part in the conservation project in the mangrove forest. We will help to plant new trees.

Egyptian linen and cotton

Egypt is famous for growing crops to make material. The Ancient Egyptians grew plants by the Nile to make linen. They used it to make clothes. Today, Egyptian cotton is famous all over the world because it is very good. The climate and soil in Egypt are perfect for growing cotton. It is often used to make luxury clothes and things for homes. There area lot of people working in the cotton industry. They still use water from the Nile for the crops. Cotton uses a lot of water and chemicals to grow. However, the government is trying to help farmers to protect the environment and use less water

. Someone in your family that you are proud of

From : Ramypost@gmail.com

To : salah666@yahoo.com

Subject : Someone in my family that I am proud of

,Dear Salah

How are you? How is your family? I write this email to tell you about my family. I live with my parents, a brother and two sisters. My grandparents live with us. I am so proud of my grandfather. He doesn't work now. He was a famous musician in the past. He played the violin. He played in a famous orchestra. Many people know him. They like his music very much. You can see his shows on Youtube. I'd like to know about your family, too. Write to me soon. With my best wishes

A review of a museum/a visit to the museum

Egypt has many famous and interesting museums. There are new and ancient museums in Egypt, but I prefer the ancient ones. I visited the Textile Museum in Cairo. I liked it very much. You can see many arts there. The museum has lots of clothes from different times in history I thought the clothes from Ancient Egypt were fantastic. You can know a lot of information about life in the past from the statues there. My favourite thing was the Islamic area where you can see different kinds of calligraphy. If you want to take photos, it is a good idea to take a good camera, because the museum is quite dark